àª½§ ìßªßÈ¹ßë ¨ª:
àª§Ü ®ì®ìÊ¨½ë ¨ª:

©Ó°Ü¾°½ß¡ß£ßìÙëìÙ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§

óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ªÛ

õ§±ÛÁ
©Ó°Ü¾°½ß¡¤Ý ¹ÖëìÙ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§
®Üëß¡Üëß²ªÛ

ó®§ßìÓ¾¡

½ß¡ß£ßìÙëÊ¨ÔªÛ®¨Û½§ §×³ªß§ÔÁ¦ßìÙ¦®ªÛ
§ªÛ³¥ßìÓÁ½ìß³Ü³Ó´Ýë ªßìÙ§Ü§Ô®Üëß¡Üëßª Û¡½ìß§Ôë:

àë:©§ÔëßëÛ, ó¡Ô½¸ë©Úì§Üë¨×¡§Ü® ¡Üëß¾¦¡§ß¨§Ü®ß§Ô¡°ßÜ µÞ½®§ìµªµÞ§®µÞÇ ®Óº¦²ßëÛ, ó©Úìß¡ÜÌ§ªßëÛ µä§Ü§µ§Ü®ªëªßëÛ µÞ®ßµß§ßì¦ªßëÛ É´Ý©¸ßµµäÁªßìªßëÛ É¦Þë¡¨Û§ ®ßµÓ§ß¨¨Û§§Ô¡¨Û§ìß°ªßëÛ µìÙ®ß©ß³ÜìëªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° §Ô®Üëª ¢Ü¡°®Ó¡Üì½¸ß½©§²ßëÛ ÈïÉìß§Ô ¡ÜìÖ¥ß¨Û§ªß² §Ô®Üëé´¦é´Ó§²ßëÛ £ ¢Ü¡£¡Üìß§Ô§Ô®ÜëßË§§ì²ßëÛ ¨Ôì§Ô£ëß²¨Û§ªëªßëÛ ½§®¡¦Ê¨Ô¹²®ß ¢Ü¡ÜªßÏ¨µß©ìÓ£Û½£§Üë ©ìª®Ü½ëßªªß¡Ô± à¾®Á¦Þ¥§Ü§Ô½ ô¨¨Û§ªëªß² §Ô®ÜëßµÞ§ß¨ª¦Þ¥©§Ü§Ô½ ¼©ìÓë ©Óìß¥Û¥ÕëßÌªÛ ¨ßëÛ£Û£ÔªßÌÊ¥²Ýá¥¡Ü ½¡ß©ÚÉ¾¥ë £×ìÓë µÓªÛ¸ßµ¨§Ü§Ô½ ùÏ¨Û§ì°Ó ¼£¢Ü½¡ßÜ ¼£Ü ®Ö±Û±ÖÌ¨Û§ì°Ó, ¨Ô§Üë¨ÔìÙª¹Ü¤ß¨ß§ÔÁ¦¡ìßëÛ µÞ®£Û£¨Û§ßÈ®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔÌê© µÞ§Ô§Ô©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô½©§ìßëÛ óµÞ§ß½²©ëµ¢Ü¡Ô¡°ß¡Ô± "óëìÙ®Ìªªììì Ù¡Ü¡°ß½" ó¨®ì§©ìÓ£ìÙëªß² £ì¦¨°Ó²²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ô¢ÜÁ£Û¼£Üß ¨Ô±Û¡¾®§ÜÇ µÞ®µ¢Ü¡-Ü©ßë§Ü§µÞ®Ìê© µÞ§Ô§Ô©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ªß² µ¡ ½£§¨ß½£§² ¢Ü¡¾°§Ü §²¡ÜÁ ½³´ªß¡§Ü§ß²Ý ³ä§Ü§ß³ä§Ü§ ®Ó®Óé§Ô§Ü®¾ë¡½³ ´ÓëßëÛ ®ÓÉ§Ü®ß§Ü½§£§:©ìÓ£Û½£§Üëì¸Ó§²ßëÛ, µÞ½®§ìµªµÞ§ ¢Ü¡Ð¨Û §²¡ÜÁ ©Úì¡ßì¢Ü¡°ß¡§Ü §ß²Ý ©Úì¡ßìÓëßëÛ§Ü §²¡ÜÁ ©Úì¡ßìß¨Û§ìªÓÜß¾ªëß½ ®µÞÇ§:©ìÓ£Û½£§Üëì¸Ó§²ßëÛ, §§Ü¡§½§ß¾ ´ìµªÛ©ÚÌ´Ý¥²ßëÛ, ¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨¨Û§Ìê©²ßëÛ, µ§Üë§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ü®ß§Ô µÞ®Ìê©¨ÔìÊ©¡§ìÙªË¡Ü§²ßëÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨©¾£Û®ìÙëß§Ô ®ß§Üµ-ÜëµÞ®ßªÓ§Ü® ¼µ°³ÖÜëß§Üë¨¨Û§ ¡Üëß¦Á¦¡¦µÊê¸ ª½¸ß§§ÔëßëÛ ¨ßìßë¦ß§Ô§Ô®Üë¨ßªµ¸µÞì¢Ü¡¾° µÞ®®ß£¡¢Ü¡°ß¡Î¾¥ë µªµÞ§®ß£Ûë²ßëÛ ³ÜÌ§Ô³ÓìµÓ®Ó§×©Ú§ªß¨²ßëÛ, ô¡®Ó®Ü£¾²®±Û±ßÍªÛ ½£§¨®Óµ¹ß§×ë²ßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ¾®§ÜÇªÛ ìº¡ß¨Û§ì¼ªß²Ý±Ó²Ý±ÓëÓÜ§ß½² µìÙ®©Úì¡ßììº¡²ßëÓÌ©Ú©¾§ëÓ¥ÛÅ, ô³ÜìÓ§®ß§ÜµÜë§Ü§ß½ "ªß±Óªß±Ó©Ú © ©Ó±©ÚÉªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ" ù²Ý¡Ô± §ÔÌÊ¡©Ú©ßÃì§Ü§Ô²Ý©¥Õ½ë ¹²Ýª©ìªÛ©¾ì¡°Ó½ ½§ß°ÜªßÌ±Ó£ÛÃ±Û±Ó£ÛÃ¯²ÝÑ µªÛµßì®°±Û±Ó²Óß¯¢Ü¡ßÓ¥ÛÅ,

¨Ô§Üë¨Ôª¡Ü¨ìßë¨ìÙ§Ü§©Ú©Å¨Û½§® ½§®ªÈ´Ýëß§Ô¡°Ü
µÞ¹ß§×ë²ß¡ ®¨ÛÇ §²Ý ©ìª¡ÜÌ©ß§Ô£ë§Ü§ß½ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ÷§ì½©ß´¦¡Ô
¢Ü¡ììßëÛ µªÛµìÓ¡ÜÁª®Ü½®ß®Ó¥¢Ü¡°Ó½, §ÔÌ®®§ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú
©¦ÞÆªÛ µÞ®©ß®²ßëÛ, ó®Ü®¨¨Û§®®§ßì¢Ü¡°ÓÍ Ê§®©Ú¼©±ß§
¡ìÙ©Ú©¨ÔìÙ©ß¡ÜëÌ¡Ü¡Ô¯¨Û½§ ½©ß¡ß§©¥Õ µªµÞ§ß©ìß§µ¸²ßëÛ©Ú
©§ÜìÉ´Ý©ß§Ô¡°ß½ µÞ®ßìß§²ß¡¡Ü½¡ßÓ ô³ÜìÓ§ìÙ¡Ü¡§Üë¨Û§
©ì§¨Û§Üì²ßë®ìÙ¡°Ó£Û£ßÒÁ¦ªß² ½©ß¹²³ë²ß§Ô µ¡-
©ÚìÍ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°Ë¾¥ë©Ú²ßëÛ ó¡Ô ¡Üëß¦Á¦¨Ô§ÔëßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ
¾®§ÜÇÊÌ¡Ü¡ß¥Û¥ß½§ ô³ÜìÓ§µä©§Ü®ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ®ÓÌªÛ©Ó²
§Üì®Üë¢Ü¡°Ó¼ß²Ý¾±§Ü §²¡Ü¡ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ëßëÛ¡Ü ½¡ßëÓÜ¡°ÓÍªÛ ¡ÜÌ¸
¢Ü¡°ÓÍÊ®¨ÛÇ ¨Ô²Ý±ÌÐ¼ª°Óë²ß¡Ô± àª¨Û ¨ßìßë¦²Ý
µìÙ½®³Ü½®³Ü®ìÒªÛ µìÙ®©Úì¡ßìµÞ®ßªÓËªÛ µÞ®§µÞµÓ§Ü§µìÙ®½³
´ÓËªÛ µìÙ®µÞªß§Ü©ìÒªÛ µªß¨ß§Ô¡§ìÓ§Üì²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¨Ôì
¢ÜÁ³µÞ®§¨Û§ÜìÒªÛ ©ì½ªß§ßìÒªÛ ©ìª ¡ßÌ¦Ó¡ªßÁ¼ªßÌ®²ß¾¡ëß½ "ª²Ý©-
ÜÍëÓìÙ¡Ðªß¡Ô©Ú ©© ªßëªë¡ÜÁ¡Ü¡°ßÓ²Ý©ªÓÁ¤Ý ¼£Ü®®Ó¾°ëß¥Û¥Õ-
Ü" ó½¨¸®Ó§¢Ü¡°ß² ½ªß¸ß¡ÜÌ§Üë¢Ü¡°ß½ Öß®Óé§Ô ½£§¨½ìß½¥
®Ó¾°ëß¥ß ¨Ô²ÝÑ ¼¡ß¦Þ½¥ ó¨Û§ ½£§¨ìÙ¡°Ü µ¨Û§§Ç¡Ü¡®ìÙ´Ó¦Óëß²
µªÛµßì £¡ÜìµÞ§ìßëÛ µÞ®ßìÙ¹Ó§É¦Þë©ß©¢Ü¡°ß½ öÅ©¥ÛÅ
¹¨Ûª¹ìßªì¦¨Ôìë©§²ß§Ô Ç¡Ü¡¢Ü¡¾°ëÒ©®Ó§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ üÌ £ÔÑ ÁÌ®Ó
©Ó¾¦§Ü§ ©Ó¾¦¾ëë®Ó¯Û¡Ü¡©Ú½©ßª§ÔÜß§ §ß¢Ü¡°Ü µìÙ®£¡Ü§Ô
¡ìÙªßÈÁ¦ªß¡©Ú ©Ó¾¦§ÜÇ¾®§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁª¾§§Ü §®ÓìÙ§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ
ªÖ°©Ú¼©±ªß¥Û¥ß½§ ©ÅªÓ¡Ü¡®ÓÅªÛ¾©©Ú©ßÅ¡¾°ë®½ß¡¨ªÛ
©¦Þ¦Ó ó§Ü§ßÜ §²Ý §ÔÌÎ°Ü°§Ü§ÔÜ ½§ß²Ý±Ó² ó©ßì ¡ßÌ¦Þëª§ß½ ¹ßëªß² ¡ß-
§Ü§ÔÜ ®Ó½³´ ¡¥ß´¼ªß²ÝÑ©¦Þ¦Ó ó®Ü®¯Óëß½ §§È©®
®Ó½ìß§Ô¹¨¡¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô± ì¹µÞ§½ªß¨ÔìµÞ§ìßëÛ
©ÚìÍ®ÜÌ§Ü§µ§Ü®Á¦¡ìßëß¡Ü¡ÔëÌ°Ü ¼£ëÛËªÓ¥§Ü§ÔÍªÛ
½ªßºÌ£ÔË¦Þ¥ß²®ß½±, 'ü¦Þ¥ßª¾ìëß°Ü½¡°Ü®¼²ßÌ®¾²½ë ½¨ß¡ÜÁÊ¦ìÙÎ'
ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ©¡®§Ü®Üë§ÔìÓ¡Ü§ ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡¾° ©±Û±Ó¨Ô±ÛÁª¨Û§
¤ß²¼ªÜßªÛ "§§Ü¤ß²ª¹Ü¤ß²ª½§ß¨ÛëÇ¡Ü§ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ó¹Ü¤ß²¡Ü©½ªëßëÛ
óÇ§ßÒªÛ '®Ó§Üëß¨Ûëß³ÓÜ©¾¨É¦ªÛ' ù²ÝÑ ¼£Ì©ÚÉ¡ÜÁ§Ü§¡Ü¡±ÛÁªÛ
®Ó§ÜëßµªªßÌ¾¡ëß½ ü°ÓË¾¥§Ü§ßª¾ìëßÐ¦ÞÅ à½§®Ó ó®Ð¡ÜÁ ¨ß§²ß¡Ô±
§²Ý¼²ßÌ®²Ó½ë ©±Û±Ó¨Ô±ÛÁª½§ ¹Ü¤ß²ªß®¾§ëÓ¥ÛÅªÛ,
¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨Û½ªßºªß®¾§ëÓ¥ÛÅªÛ ó¨Û§¹Ü¤ß²¨Û§ßÒªÛ - ®ß¡ß§Ô¡ì¦¢Ü¡°Òï
ô§Üªß, õ¨Û§ÔìÓë¢Ü¡°Òï ô§Üªß, ª¨µÞµ²ÝÑ ô§Üªß, ©Úìß¦É§Üëß§Ô¡°²ÝÑï
ô§Üªß, ó¨Ô§Üëª²ÝÑ ô§Üªß, ®ÓÉ®²ÝÑ ô§Üªß, ®Ó¡ßìÓë²ÝÑ ô§Üªß,
µÞ®§¨Û§Üìª²ÝÑï ô§Üªß, ó¡Ü¨×¨Û§Üìß§Ô ½£´ª²ÝÑ ô§Üªß,
©Úì¸ÞªÌ§Üìß§Ô½§®§ß¨Û§Üì ½£´ª²ÝÑ ô§Üªß, ú¡ßë¼®ªÛ¼©Ìªß̥¡ÜÁ ½³
´ª²ÝÑ ô§Üªß, ª±Û¾±§Ü§öë½³´§Ü®§Ü¾§©Ú ©ìß¡ß´Ý¾¥ëß¡Î¾¥ë
ªÓÇ¨½³´§Ü®¼ªß²Ý½±! ù²ÝÒªÇ¡Ü¡ß²
§§Ü®ëß§ÜªÛë§Ü§°ÎÊ¦Þ¥ß¡ ½®¦Þ¥ÕëÓÌ©Ú©¾§ëÓ¥ÛÅªÛ óÇ
µªÛ©ß§Üëªßª°®ÓÜ µß¢Ü¡Üëß§Ô½®§©ß¸Þë§ìÙ³¨¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ®ÓªÓ¡ìßëÛ
ó¼©°Ì½´ëªßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¨Ô§Üë¨ÔìÙ§Ü½§ß´ ©Úìªß¦ªß¡Ô± ½®§§Ü§Ô-
ßìßë©Ú ÉÁ¨ÛÇ, ó§ÔÍªÛ ©¡®§Ü©Úì§Ô©¨Û§¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô± µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô
ºí§ÜìÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, ó®±ÛÑ¡Ü¡ß¡Ô± µß§²¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ
©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± éìÙ®¡¦Þ¥§Ü§Ô½ ©Úì½ëß¹²ªÓÜß¾ªëß½
¹Ü¤ß²©ß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ÉÁ¨ÛÇ ó§ÔÍªÛ û£Û®ìÙë§Ü§ÔÍ¢Ü¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ ¨Ô§Üë§Ü®

©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô®Ó¨ÔìÙÊ¡Ü§§Ü®¢Ü¡°ß½ £Ô±ÓÇëìÙ¨Û§§ß² ¾¡®Üë§Ü¾§ËªÛ
ó§²Ý µß§²¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ®Ó¥ÛÅ µÞ®Ìê©ßÈÌê©ªß² ©ìªÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§-
º¦½ªßº§Ü§Ô½ ÷¦Þ¥ß² Ì£Ô¡ÜÁ©Ú ©ß¢Ü¡ß¡ ©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê© Ìê©Á¦
®Óé§Ô¡Ð¡Ü½¡ Ê¡Üë©Úì§×©ªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ó®Ü½®§ß¨Û§§Ü§ÔÜ ©ìÓ³Ö-
²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆª°®ÓÜ ©Á¡Ü½³µß§Üë§ëßÈµÞµß§ÜëªßëÛ ®Ì¨Û§ÔËªÛ
µß§Ô¡Ü¡©ÚÉ¡ÔÍªÛ ½£§¨ìÙª¨Û§ª§Ô¡ÐªÛ
ª¨Û§ßËµÞµä¡Ü¡ÐªßëÓÌ©Ú©§²Ý½ªÜ ®Ó¡Ü¨¢Ü¡Ðª¨¨Û§¢Ü¡°ßëÛ
½¨Ì¾¡ëß½ ë§²Ý®¯Óëß¡ ¼®ÜßìÙ¡ÜÁ¼ªß¡Ü¡©Ó¡ÜÁªÇ ÇìÙ©ªß¾¡ëßÍªÛ
£ßµÞ§Üìß©Úëßµ§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡°Üß§ßìÙ¡ÜÁ ½ªßºÌ£ÔË¦Þ¥ß²ßÍªÛ
©Úì½ëß¹²ªÓ²Ý±ÓëÓ¯¨Û½§½©ß¡®¾ª®§ßÍªÛ õ²Ó õ§±ÛÁ¡Ü ½¡ßÓ²Ç
¡×¯ÓÍ¡Ü§ªß² ½§ß´¢Ü¡°Ó¼ß²ÝÑªÓÜß§ ÷©½§£¡ªÛë¼ªß²Ý½± ù²ÝÑ
§ÔÌÎ°Ü°§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô¾²©Ú©Ó¥Û¥Ì°Ó ©¦ÞÅ ©§ìÓ¡ß³ÜìªÜ§ÔÜ ¨ì¨ßìßë¦
Ìê½©¦ëÓÌ¨ÛÇ, ó§ÔÁ¸ÞëªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ ©Úì¡ß£ÔëßªÜ½©ßÁ§Í¡Ü¡Ôì¢Ü¡Ô
§¨ÛÊ½¡¨ ©Úì¡ß£Ô©Ú©Ó§Ü§Ì°Ó²§ßëÛ µªÛµÞÌ§ §Üìß®Ó¥Ìê©ÃÌ§Ô
à©ß¤Ý£ìß§Üì µÞªÛÌ§×§Ô¸ßµ µ¨Û®Éìß¦ß§Ô µßì§ª½ªßº£ßµÞ§Üì
µÓ§Ü§¡ªÛëµ¡ßìÙ§Ü§©Úì§Ô©ß§Üë µ¢Ü¡Üì¸ªßëÛ, ©ìªª¨Û§ÜìªßëÛ
ª¨Û§Üìß¦ßªÛ ÊêªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ó´Ý¥ßºìÖ ¼©ìÓë §ÔÌª¨Û§Üì§Ü§Ô²Ý µäµÞ©
´Ý¥ Ê¡Üë§ß§Ü©ìÙë©Úìß©Úë§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©Úìß©Ú§ß¾®ËªÛ
©Úìß©Ú§ÜË©ßë§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©Úìß©Ú§Ô©§Ü¾§ËªÛ
©Úìß©Ú§Ô©Úì§Ô©²Ý¨Û§¡§Ü¾§ËªÛ §§Ü§§ÜµªÛ©¨Û§¢Ü¡Ð¥Û©¥
£ßµÞ§Üì§ÜÌ´Ý¥Õëß½ µªÛë¡Ü¡ß¡ ù§Ü§¾²Ëª±Ó®Óß§ ¼©¦Þ¡ÐªÛ ½©¾§¡Ð
¢Üá¥¡Ü ¡¦ÞÅ¦ìÙ¨ÛÇ µßªÛµßìÓ¡µªµÞ§§ß©¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ªß±©Ú¼©±ÛÑ
÷ëÛ¨ÛÇ½©ßªÛ®¦Þ¦ªÛ à©Úì¦§ßìÙ§Ü§Ô¸ìßªÛ£é§ìßëÛ µªµÞ§ £ßµÞ§Üì
®Ó§Ü§ªìßëÛ ©ìª¡ÜÌ©ß£ßÓëßëÛ µªÛµßìÓ µ¡ ½£§½¨ß¹Ü¹Ö®¨¡ßªìß²
©Ó°Ü¾°½ß¡ß£ßìÙë¾ìëÓÅ®Ó§ÜÇ ó®ìÙÊ½¡¨ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£
¡ì¸µÞë£ßµÞ§Üì§Ü¾§ ¼®°Ó©Ú©Å§Ü§ÔëÌ°Ó²ß²Ý.

©Ó°Ü¾°½ß¡ªÛ ¹ÖëìÙ §ÔÌ®¥Õ¡½° £ì¦ªÛ.
óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ß®§ßìÓ¾¡ Ê±ÛÑªÛ.

§²Óë²Ý

½ß¡ß£ßìÙëÁì½® ¡ÜÌ´Ý¦©ß§µÞë µí¨½®
µªÛµßì½©ß¡Ôµ¨Û§´Ý¥ ¹Ö®¹Ö®ß§½® ¨ª:

½ß¡ÁÌªÛ ÁÌ¸ÓµÞµ¸ éìÙ¾®: áìÁ½ß§Ü§ª§ßµÊ§ßìªÛ
à¨¡©§Üë©ÓìßªÛ®½ì¼³° §×©Úì³ëß¨ÁÌªÛ £ß©z½§¸ªÛ

ÊêªÛ: 1. µªÛµßìÓëß² ½£§¨Ò¡ÜÁ§Ü §§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ ÷¹Ü¹Ö®Ó¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ ¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß¡½®ÆªÛ.

®Üëß¡Üëß²ªÛ: *µªÛµßìÓëß² ½£§Ò¡ÜÁ* - "ó²ß§ÔªßëëßµíÜ§:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó²ß§Ôëß² µªÛµßìµÊ§Üì§Ü§ÔÜ ÷¯²Ý±ÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ ù²ÝÒ§Ü; µªÛµßì¨Û§²Ý¾²½ë ¨ÔÌê©¡ªßªÛ©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ ù²ÝÒ§-Ü; *§§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ* - õ®ìÙ§Ü§ß½ª, §§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ªß®Ç "µìÙ®µÞªß§Ü©ì²ß² ¨ßìßë¦Ò¡ÜÁ µìÙ®©Úì¡ßì ©ì§¨Û§Üììß² µìÙ®ß§Üªß¡Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÈÌê©ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß² ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë§Ü¾§ ó¨ß§Ôëß¡ ©Úì§Ô©¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ½©ßÌ¡Ô± ¡ìÙªµªÛ©¨Û§§Ü¾§ ¨Ô®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ Ê©ßëªÛ §£Û£ì¦ßì®Ó¨Û§£ì¦ß¡§Ô ù²Ý¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß¨ ®Ó½´´ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ §§Ü®½£¡ì§Ü§ÔÜ µß§Ô§Ü§Ì°Ó² ©Úì¡ßìªÛ µÞ®Ìê©ëß§ß§ÜªÛë ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, *÷¹Ü¹Ö®Ó¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ* - ÷ëÛËªÛ½©ß¾§¡ÜÁ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. *óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£ ¡¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß¡½®ÆªÛ* - óìÙ§Ü§ ©¤Ý£¡¢Ü¡°ß²®±Û±ÓÒ¾¥ë ¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß¡½®¦Þ¥ÕëÇ.

óÌªÛ©§ªÛ:- ¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨Û½ªßº:, ó¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ü µªÛµßìß: ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½, ©¡®§Ü©ÚìßªÚ§Ô¡ÜÁ ¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ¡ßì¦ªßªÛ. ÷¹Ü¹Ö®²ªÛ - µªÛµßì µªÛ©¨Û§ª±ÛÑ ÷¹Ü¹Ö®Ó¡Ü¾¡; ÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ ¹Ö®²ªßªÛ. §§Ü®ªÛ:- §µÞë ©ß®: §§Ü®ªÛ ó§ß®Ç-©ìªßìÙ§Ü§ ®µÞÇ®ßëÓÌ©Ú©®ìÙ. §ëÓìÙ ©ßÜ¡°ÓÜ ¼®¦Þ¼¦ëÛ½©ß£Û ½£§²ß½£§² ¢Ü¡°ß¡Ôë ©Úì©¤Ý£§Ü§ÔÜ ®Üëß©Ó§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁªÛ µßìßªÛ£ªßëÓÌ©Ú©®ìÙ. õ®Ü®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ ÷¹Ü¹Ö®²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©¡®§Ü§§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜß¾ªëß½ §§Ü®§Üìë¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼¡ß°Ü°ß½®ÆªÛ. "§½ª®Ó§Ü®ß¨Û óªÛÌ¾§¸©®§Ô" ù²ÝÑ ®Üëß¡Üëß§ß¡Ü¡°ßÜ ü½ì §§Ü®§Ü§ßÜ ÷¹Ü¹Ö®¨¼ª²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô±Ç. õ§Ü§ßÜ ö£Û®ì¾² ó±ÓËªÛ½©ßÇ ½£§¨ß ½£§¨ ®Ó´Ó´Ý¥§Ü½§ßÅ ó±Ó®§ßªÓ§Ü§¾². õ®Ü®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¹Ü¤ß²ªß®Ç-§ÔÌª¨Û§Üì§Ü§ßÜ ó±Óë©Ú©ÅªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨½ªëßªÛ. µªÛµßìÓëß² ½£§¨Ò¡ÜÁ ù²Ý±§ßÜ - µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÜ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ÉÉºä¡Ü¡¾° ®Óëß®ìÙ§Ü§Ô©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ ½ªßº§Ü§ÔÓ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®²ß² ÊÊºä¾® õ¢ÜÁ£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç. õ®Ü®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ ÊÊºä®ß²®²Ý ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¡ßª§ëß µªÛµßì®Ó½ªß£²§Ü§ÔÜ õ£Û¾£ ©Ó±¨Û§®²Ý. ½¡®¾²£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±§Ü. õ²Ý²ÊªÛ õ§Ü§ß-Ü ¨Ó§ÜëÊ¡Ü§ìÙ¡¾° ®Üëß®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±Ç; õ®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ÷¹Ü¹Ö®¨ß½©¾ºëÓÜß¾ªëß½ õ®Ü®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ 'µªÛµßìÓ' ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜßªÜ 'µªÛµßìÓëß² ½£§¨²Ý' ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§§ßÜ, ®Ó½£´Ýë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®¨Û§Ç ®Ó½´´¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ®ÌªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ¨ÔëßëÜ§Ô²Ý©¥Õ; £ìÖì§Ü§Ô±ÛÁªÛ ½ªßºªÛ ®ÌªÛ½©ßÇ ªÓ£Ûìµ§Ü®ªß² Êê©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ½ªßºÊ¦Þ¼¥²Ý©¾§ §®ÓìÙ©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡Ô±Ç. ªÓ£Ûìµ§Ü®§Ü½§ßÅ á¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ô§ÜªßÎ¡Ü½¡ ½ªßº¼ª²Ý©Ç £ßµÞ§ÜìµÓ§Ü§ªÛ. õ§Ü§ßÜ £ßµÞ§Üì¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ó½£§²§Ü§Ô±ÛÁªÛ ö£Û®ìÒ¡ÜÁªÛ ½®Æ¼ª²Ý©§ÔÜ¾, ½£§²Ò¡Ü½¡ ©Úì½ëß¹²ªÛ.

µªÛµßìªß®Ç-É¦Þë©ß©¨Ô©¨Û§¨ªß² ó£Ô§ÜµªÛ©¨Û§ªÛ, ó§ß®Ç-ó®Ó§Üëß¡ìÙª®ßµ¨ß Ì£Ô©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô µªÛ©¨Û§¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, ´¥Û©ß® ®Ó¡ßì¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, É§ÜìªÓ§Üì¡°§Üìß§Ô¡ÐªÛ, §§Ü¡ßìÙë¢Ü¡ÐªÛ.

ó®§ßìÓ¾¡:- óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¹Ü¤ß¨ªß¡Ô±Ç§ß²Ý ú¼§²Ý²?
óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ (óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¹Ü¤ß¨ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

2. óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¹Ü¤ß¨ªß®Ç 1. µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©, 2. ©ìµÞ®Ìê© 3. ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§µÞ®Ìê© 4. ÷©ßëµÞ®Ìê© 5. ®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©¢Ü¡¾° ÷°Ü°©¥Õ ó±Ó¾¡.

(®Üëß) ó§ß®Ç:- *µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ* ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ½£§²²ß² §²ÝµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§; *©ìµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ* ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ©ì²ß¡Ô±ß ö³Ü®ìÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§; *ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§µÞ®Ìê©ª*Û ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ©ÚìßÚë§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§; *÷©ßëµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ* ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ©Úìß©¡§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§; *®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ* ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§; *÷°Ü°©¥Õ ó±Ö¾¡ëß®Ç*, õ¨Û§¾®¨Û¾§ËªÛ ÷°Ü°©Úì¡ßìªÛ ó±Ó®Ç.

(ó®.) ÷§Ü½§³¡ÜìªÛ§Ü§Ô½ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë óìÙ§Ü§®Ó½´´¢Ü¡¾° ÷©©ß§Ô©Ú©§ß¡§Ü §ÔÌÎ°Ü°ªÛ©±Û±Ó ©Úì§ªªÛ ó®±Û±ÓÍ°Ü° ô¨Û§ì®Ó©ß¡µ¢Ü¡Ü¾ë¡¾°®Ó©¹Ó§ÜÇ ®Ó°¡ÜÁ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õ®±Û±ÓÜ ý¼ìßÌ ®Ó´ë¨Û§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

3. õ®±Û±ÓÜÜ ý¼ìßÌ®Ó´ë¨Û§ß²Ý ó¤ÝÃ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(®Üëß). ó§ß®Ç:- *õ®±Û±Ó*Ü õ¨Û§ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¢Ü¡°ÓÜ *ý¼ìßÌ®Ó ´ë¨Û§ß²Ý* ü®Ü¼®ßÌ óìÙ§Ü§®Ó´ë¨Û§ß²Ý *ó¤ÝÃ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁª*Û û¨ÛÇ ©Úì¡ßìªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) õ®±Û±ÓÜ Ê§ÓÜ µÞ®Ìê©ªß®Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý² óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

(óÌ) ó¨ß§Ô ªßëëß - ¡ßì¦ã²Ýëªß² ©Úì¡ÜÌ§ÔëÓ²ßÜ, µä©Ú§: - ÷±¢ÜÁ¡Ô±, ¹Ö®:- ¹Ö®ß§Üªß®ß²®²Ý.

óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ªß®Ç:- üÌ®²Ý üÌ ¡ßìÓë§Ü¾§£Û ¼£ëÛë ½®¦Þ¥Õë§ßëÓÌ¨Û§ßÜ ó®²Ý û¨ÛÇ ¡ßìÓë¢Ü¡¾°ë±Óë½®ÆªÛ. ó¾®ëß®²- ó¾¥ë½®¦Þ¥Õë ®µÞÇ, ó¾¥¡Ô±®²Ý, ó¾¥®§±ÛÁ£Û ¼£ëÛë½®¦Þ¥Õë½®¾, ó¾¥ËªÛ½©ßÇ¦Þ¥ßÁªÛ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¨Ô®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡°Ü, ó¾¥¨Û§§ßÜ ®ÌªÛ ©²Ý. ÷§ßì¦ªÛ- ó¾¥ë½®¦Þ¥ÕëÇ ¼¨Ü, ó¾¥ ¡Ô±®²Ý üÌ®²Ý, ó¾¥®§±ÛÁ£Û ¼£ëÛë½®¦Þ¥Õë ½®¾ ¼¨Ü ©ëÓìÓÅ§Ü, ó¾¥®§½±Á ®Ó½ìß§ªß² ªßÅ¡°Ü ½ªëÛ§Ü, ¹ªÓÜß¾ª Ê§Óë¾®¡°Ü, ¼¨Ü¾ë¾¥¨Û§ßÜ ó§±ÛÁ©Ú©Óì½ëß¹²ªÛ ½©ß¹²ªÛ ¼£ëÛ§Ü, ®Ó±ÛÑ ©¦ªÛ ½£ìÙ©Ú©Ç Ê§Óë¾®¡°Ü.

ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©§Ü§Ô²Ý º¦§Ü¾§ ó¸ªìÙ§Ü§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨¨Û§¢Ü¡°Ü §¥µÞ§¼ª²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ §ßµÞëªÓ½± ó¨Û§ì¢Ü¡ ¨ÔÌê©¡ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± µí§Üì§Ü§Ô²Ý ®Üëß¡Üëß²§Ü§ÔÜ ¡¦ÞÅ¼¡ß°Ü®Ç.

ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ µÞ®Ìê©¨ÔÌê©¡§ìÙªªß®Ç:- ½£´§Ü½®µ§Ô ¹Ü¤ß§ÜÌ§Ü®ªÛ. ó§ß®Ç ©ßì§¨Û§Üë§Ü½§ßÅ á¥Õ² ½£´§Ü®½ª ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ ¨Ô¾¨Ô²Ý± º¦ªÛ. õ®Ü®ìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ ó§ß®Ç ¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨¨Û§¢Ü¡½°ßÅªÛ á¥Õ² ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ ªÓ¡ÎªÛ ó¨Û§ì¢Ü¡ §ìÙªªÛ ½£´§Ü®ªÛ

ù²Ý©¾§ µÞ§ß©Ó§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ßÅ§Ü§Ç, µ¡ ½®§µ¢Ü¡Üì¸ªß² §ÔÌª¨Û§Üì§Ü§Ô²Ý Ê§Ü©§ªß²
©Úì¦®ªÛ. õ¨Û§ ©Úì¦®¨Û§ß²Ý óµªÛ¸Ó§ß¡ßìªßÁªÛ½©ßÇ ó§²Ý óºì¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý ®ìÓ¾£
¡Ü¡Ôìª§Ü§ß½½ë ½£´§Ü®§Ü¾§ Ê§ÓÜ ¼£ßÜÓ ¡¾¥£ÔëÓÜ ¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü¾§
¼®°ÓëÓ¥Û¥§ß¡Ô±Ç. õ§Ü§ßÜ ¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨¨Û§¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ¨Ô±ªÛ ¼©ÑªÛ©¥Õëß¡ ½³
´§Ü®§Ü§Ô²Ý µÞ®Ìê©ªÓÌ©Ú©Ç. õ§Ü¾§§Ü §ÔÌÎ°Ü°ªÛ©±Û±Ó½ë ô¯Û®ßÌªÛ
"ù²ÝÒ°Ü°ß²Ý" ù²Ý²ß½§ "ó¥Õ½ëÒ°Ü°ß²Ý" ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìÙ.

4. µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§.

(®Üëß). ó§ß®Ç:- *µÞ®Ìê©ª*Û ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç óµß§ßì¦ ô¡ßìªÛ; *ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ* ù²Ý±ßÜ ô§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë óµß§ßì¦ ô¡ßìªÛ. õ©Ú©¥Õ¡°ßÜ ô§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë óµß§ßì¦ ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©¼ª²Ý¡Ô±Ç ù²Ý±©¥Õ.

(ó®.) ó§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

5. ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²Ý - ¨Ô§ÜëìÙ, Ê¡Ü§ìÙ, ©§Ü§ìÙ, ½¡®ìÙ, ÊÊºä¡Ü¡¼°²Ý¾±¨ÛÇ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²*Ý - ô§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë óµß§ßì¦ ô¡ßìªß¡Ô±ß µÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²Ý, *¨Ô§ÜëìÙ* - óµÞ©ÚÌ´Ý¥µªÛµßì¡¨Û§ìßëÛ ©ìª©§§Ü§Ô½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±®ìÙ¡°Ü ¨Ô§ÜëµîÓ¡¼°²ÝÑªÛ, *Ê¡Ü§ìÙ* - µªÛµßì ¨ÔìÙÊ¡Ü§ìßëÛ Öß®Óé§ÔëÓÓÌ¨ÛÇ ©ìª©§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ©Ú½©ß²®ìÙ¡°Ü Ê¡Ü§ìÙ ù²ÝÑªÛ, *©§Ü§ìÙ* "ó¨ß§ÔªßëëßµÄ©Ú§:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó¨ß§Ôëß² ó£Ô§ÜµªÛ©§Ü¾§¼ë©Ú½©ßÇªÛ ®Ó¥ßªÓÌ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡°Ü ©§Ü§ìÙ ù²ÝÑªÛ, *½¡®ìÙ* - ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦ÞÆª®ìÙ¡°Ü ½¡®ìÙ ù²ÝÑªÛ, *ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü* ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ µªÛµßì¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔëÓÜ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìß¡Ô± ©¡Ü§Ô¨Ô´Ý¥ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¨Ô´Ý¥ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ ½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç; *ù²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ* - ô¡ õ¨Û§ ô§Üªß¡Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ û¨ÛÇ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) õì¦Þ¥ß®Ç ©ìµÞ®Ìê©ªß®Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý² óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (©ìµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

6. ©ìµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç - ©ìªß§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç ©ìªß§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë óµß§ßì¦ªß² ô¡ßìªß¡Ô± µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ *©ìµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç*.

(ó®.) ó§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (©ìªß§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

7. ©ìªß§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²Ý - ©ì§Ü®ªÛ, ®Üëâ¸ªÛ ®Ó©®ªÛ, ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ, óìÙ£Û£ß®§ßì¼ª²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *©ìªß§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©¨Û§ß²*Ý - ó§ß®Ç ©ìªß§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë óµß§ßì¦ªß² ô¡ßì¨Û§ß²Ý, *©ì§Ü®ª*Û ©ìª©§§Ü§ÔÜ ùÌ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ õÌ©ÚÉ¡ÜÁ©Ú©ì§Ü®ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©ìÙ, *®Üëâ¸ªÛ* ô³ÜìÓ§µªÛìº¦ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ ô½ªß§ß§Ô½ß¡¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ùÌ¨Û§ÜÌ°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ¡ÜÁ ®Üëâ¸ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©ìÙ, *ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ª*Û µ¡ ½£§¨ ó½£§¨¢Ü¡°ÓÜ õÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ¡ÜÁ ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©ìÙ, *óìÙ£Û£ß®§ßìª*Û ½¡ß®ÓÜ¡°ÓÍªÛ ¡ÜÌ¸¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®Ó¡ÜÌ¸ ô¡ßì

¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ óìÙ£Û£ß®§ßìªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©ìßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ, *ù²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ* - ô¡ ö£Û®ìÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ û¨ÛÇ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) Êê²Ý±ß®Ç ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ®Ó°¡Ü¡¡Ü ½¡ßÓ Ê²Ý²ªÛ ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§£©Ú§§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ óìÙ§Ü§ªÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ÉÌ´²ß½) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

8. ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç - ÉÌ´²ß½ óìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©ÅªÇ ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *ÉÌ´²ß½* - ½£§²²ß½, *óìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©ÅªÇ* - ©ÚìßìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©ÅªÇ, ùÇ½®ß óÇ, *ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ* - ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) ó§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ. (ó¨Û§ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¨Û§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥ ¢Ü¡Ô,

9. ó¨Û§©Ú ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¨Û§ß²Ý - §ìÙª, óìÙ§Ü§, ¡ßª, ô§ÜªßÈ©®, ©¡®§È©®¼ª²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *ó¨Û§©Ú ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¨Û§ß²Ý* - ½£§²²ß½ ©ÚìßìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©Åª§ß² ó©ÚÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡Ô±Ç§ß²Ý; *§ìÙªª*Û - §ìÙª¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ* - ó§Ü§¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *¡ßªªÛ* - ¡ßª¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªÛ* - ô§ÜªßÈ©®¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *©¡®§È©®ªÛ* - ©¡®§È©®¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *ù²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ* - ô¡ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ û¨ÛÇ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) ¨ß²Ý¡ß®Ç ÷©ßëµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (÷©ßë µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±ßÇ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

10. ÷©ßëµÞ®Ìê©¼ª²Ý¡Ô±Ç - ¡ìÙª, ¹Ü¤ß¨, ©¡Ü§Ô, ©Úì©§Ü§Ô, ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß¨¼ª²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *÷©ßëµÞ®Ìê©¼ª²Ý¡Ô±Ç* - ©Úìß©¡ µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²ÝÑï ¼£ßÜÍªÇ, *¡ìÙªªÛ* - ¡ìÙª½ëß¡¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *¤ß²ªÛ* - ¤ß²½ëß¡¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *©¡Ü§Ô* - ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¼ª²ÝÑïªÛ, *©Úì©§Ü§Ô* - ©Úì©§Ü§Ô½ëß¡¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß²ªÛ* - ô£ßìÓë ó©Óªß²¼ª²ÝÑªÛ, *ù²Ý¾±¨ÛÇ* - ô¡ ÷©ßë µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ û¨ÛÇ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó û¨Û§ß®Ç ®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©¼ª²Ý¡Ô±Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

11. ®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©¼ª²Ý¡Ô±Ç - µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô, ©ì§Ü®®Ó½ìß§Ô, ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§®Ó½ìß§Ô, ÷©ßë®Ó½ìß§Ô, ©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ô¼ë²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©¼ª²Ý¡Ô±Ç* ®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©¼ª²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÇ, *µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô* - ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô¼ë²ÝÑªÛ, *©ì§Ü®®Ó½ìß§Ô* - ö£Û®ìµÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô¼ë²ÝÑªÛ, *ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§®Ó½ìß§Ô* - ©Úìß©Úë®Ó½ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑªÛ, *÷©ßë®Ó½ìß§Ô* - ©Úìß©¡ ®Ó½ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑªÛ, *©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ô* - ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑªÛ, *ù²ÝÑ û¨ÛÇ* - ô¡ ®Ó½ìß§ÔµÞ®Ìê©ªÛ û¨ÛÇ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ, ¡×¯ÓÜ µ¢Ü¡Üì½¡¦£Û¼£ß²Ý² óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÜ ý¼ìß²Ý¾±¼ëÅ§ÜÇ ÷©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ. ó§ß®Ç - ¡×¯Û óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ªÛ ý¼ìß²Ý½± ó¤ÝÃ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ¾ë µ¢Ü¡Üì¸ªß¡ óÌ°Ö£Û¼£ëÛÇ, ó§Ü¾§©Ú ©¤Ý£®ÓªÛ³§Ô §§Ü®¢Ü¡°ß¡ ¨ÔìÙ¦ëÓ§ÜÇ, ó¨Û§ ©¤Ý£®ÓªÛ³§Ô §§Ü®¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ý¼ìß²Ý¾± ùÅ§ÜÇ ÷©©ß§Ô©Ú©§ß¡§Ü §ÔÌÎ°Ü°ªÛ ©±Û±Ó, Ê§Ü ¼£ß²Ý² ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô§ÜëµîÓ¡°Ó²Ý ©¥Õ¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õ®±Û±ÓÜ ¨Ô§ÜëìßßìÙ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

11. õ®±Û±ÓÜÜ ¨Ô§ÜëìßßìÙ - üÌ¨ßÐªÛ µªÛµßì µªÛ©¨Û§ªß¡Ô± ó®§ÜëªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¨Ôì®§ÜëìßëÛ, ©¡®§È©®ßÈáÜ-Ü¾ë¡½©ß¡ìßëÛ, "®ß²Ó°®ìÃ ¾®Á¨Û§¡ÜÁ¥Û¥²Ý ®ßÃ½§®²Ý" ù²Ý¡Ô± à¾®Á¦Þ¥ ¨ß§Ò¡ÜÁ "®Ó¦Þ¦ß¥Û¥®ìÙ ÊêÇ®ìÙ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©¥Û¥¢Ü¡¥ÛÅ¾¡¡ÜÁ ÷ìÓëìßªÛ©¥Õ Êê©Ú©ìß² ª¨Û§ÜìÓ¡°ßëÛ, ö³Ü®ì¨Ô½ëß¡ß§Ü µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô µªÛ¸ßì ¢Ü¡¾°©Ú©¦Þ¦ÎªÛ ³¡Ü§ìßëÛ, ©ì®Üëâ¸ß§Ô µìÙ®ß®µÞ¾§¡°ÓÍªÛ ¼§ß¥ìÙ¨Û§¥Õ¾ª ¼£ëÛë¡Ü¡¥®ìßëÛ, ½¡ßëÓÜÜ¼¡ß°Ü¼§ëÛ® ¢Ü¡°ß² ½µ¾¨Ê§ÓëßìÙ ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² óªììÙ¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *õ®±Û±ÓÜ* ù²Ý±Ç õ®Ü®ß§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÜ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; ó§®ß, ©¤Ý£®ÓªÛ³§Ô §§Ü®¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ; *¨Ô§ÜëìßßìÙ*:- ¨Ô§ÜëµîÓ¡°ß¡Ô±®ìÙ¡°Ü, "µßß ©³Üë¨Û§Ô µîë:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ú¡ß¨Û§Ô¨µÞ µßß©Úì¸Þª§ÜëßëÓ¨:" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ©¡®§Ü¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ, ©¡®§È©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ üÌ¨ßÐªÛ µ¢Ü½¡ß£ªÓÜ-ß§®ìÙ¡°ß¾¡ëÓ²ß½ õ®ìÙ¡¾° ¨Ô§ÜëìÙ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç. *üÌ¨ßÐªÛ µªÛµßì µªÛ©¨Û§ªß¡Ô± ó®§ÜëªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡* - üÌ¡ß§Ü§ÔÍªÛ µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô²Ý á¥ÛÅ±®ß¡Ô± ½§ß´ªÓÜßª½; *¨Ôì®§ÜëìßëÛ* - ¨ÔìÙ§Ü½§ß´ìßëÛ, *©¡®§Ü óÈ©® ôÈáÜë ú¡½©ß¡ìßë*Û - ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë óÈ©®¼ªß²ÝÑ¡Ü½¡ õ ´Ý¥ªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ½©ß¡Ìê©ìßëÛ, *®ß²Ý õ°®ìÃ* - "ø¨½´ß¥³®ìÙ½´ß½ª" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "Ë®ßÁªßì:" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë - £Ô±ÓÇ ¨ß°ß¡ÔÍªÛ Á¾±£Û£ÍªÛ, ó§Ô¡ÊªÓÜß§©¥Õ ©§Ô²ßÑ §ÔÌ¨º§ÜìÙ§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë®²ßëÛ, ©ìª ô¡ß£§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó§ß¡Ô±Ç, ©ìª©§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ õ°¾ªëß² óÌ£²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ, *¾®Á¨Û§¡ÜÁ¥Û¥²Ý* - ¾®Á¦Þ¥§Ü§Ô¼Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± £ÔÑ©Ó°Ü¾° ù²ÝÑªÛ, á¥µÞ§²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. *®ßÃ½§®²Ý ù²Ý¡Ô±* "®ßÃ½§®ßë §×ª¸Ó" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, µªµÞ§ ½£§² ó½£§²¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¨Ô§Üë®ßµªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô±®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ ô¯Û®ßìÙ §ªÇ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÓÜ ¼£ß-ÜÍ¡Ô±, ó§®ß, "µªÛéìÙ¦ ´¥ÛÁ¦ÞµÞ½§´í ®ßµä½§½®ß ¹¡§Ü©§Ô:" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ¹Ü¤ß¨, ©, û³Ü®ìÙë, ®ÒìÙë, ³¡Ü§Ô, ½§¹µÞµä¡Ü¡°ß¡Ô± ôÑÁ¦¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ©ìÓéìÙ¦ªßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©ìª©§§Ü§Ô½ ùÌ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¨Û§ ®ßµä½§®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ ô¯Û®ßìÙ §ªÇ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÓÜ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. *à¾®Á¦Þ¥ ¨ß§Ò¡ÜÁ* - à¾®Á¦Þ¥ªÛ ù²ÝÒªÛ ©ìª©§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü §¾®²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®Ò¡ÜÁ, ¨ÔìÙ®ß¸¡²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®Ò¡ÜÁ ù²Ý²ÝÎªß¾ªËªÛ. *"®Ó¦Þ¦ß¥Û¥®ìÙ ÊêÇ®ìÙ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë* - ®Ó¦Þ¦ßÅ ÷¦ÞÅ ©ìß¡ß³ªß¡Ô± ©ìª©§ªÛ - ó§Ü¾§§Ü § ¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ®ßµµÞ§ß²ªß¡Î¾¥ë®ìÙ¡°ß¡Ô±, "óªììÙÊ§Ô½ëßìÙ" ù²ÝÑ

§ÔÌÊ¡©Ú©ßÃì¤Ý¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©Úì¡ßìªÛ, *©¥Û¥¢Ü¡¥ÛÅ¾¡¡ÜÁ ÷ìÓëìßªÛ©¥Õ* - ©¥Û¥ß©Ó½´¡ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¾®©Ú©§±ÛÁ§Ü§¡Ü¡®ìßªÛ©¥Õ, *Êê©Ú©ìß² ª¨Û§ÜìÓ¡°ßëÛ* – ®ÜÌ§Ü§ ª¨Û§ÜìÓ¡°ß¡Ô, *ö³Ü®ì¨Ô½ëß¡ß§Ü* - ö£Û®ìÒ¾¥ë ¨Ôëª²§Ü§ß½, ¨Ô½ëß¡ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç, ¨Ôëª¨ªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; ó§ß®Ç - óÈª§Ô, *µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô µªÛ¸ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú©¦Þ¦ÎªÛ ³¡Ü§ìßëÛ* - Öß®Óé§ÔëÓÒ¾¥ë ÷§Ü©§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ, ©ß¨§Ü¾§ËªÛ, µªÛ¸ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©¦ÞÆï®§±ÛÁªÛ ³¡Ü§Ô¾ëË¾¥ë®ìÙ¡°ß¡Ô, *©ì®Üëâ¸ß§Ô µìÙ®ß®µÞ¾§¡°ÓÍªÛ* - µÞ®½³ ´ÓëÓÒ¾¥ë ©ì§Ü®ªÛ ®Üëâ¸ªÛ Ê§ß² µìÙ® ó®µÞ¾§¡°ÓÍªÛ, ¡ß¡ÜÌ§®Ó½ ´´¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ó®µÞ¾§ ù²£Û ¼£ßÜÍ®Ç. ô§Ô ù²Ý¾¡ëß½, ª±Û¾± ®©®, ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®, óìÙ£Û£ß®§ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©ìßªìÙ³Ó¡Ü¡Ô±Ç. µìÙ® ó®µÞ¾§¡°ÓÍªÛ ù²Ý±Ç - ùÜß ó®µì¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ù²Ý±©¥ÕëßÜ. ó§ß®Ç - µìÙ®µªë¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ù²Ý©Ç. *¼§ß¥ìÙ¨ÛÇ* - "½ë¨½ë¨§ß§ß¡£Û£§Ô ½§¨½§¨µ¸¡£Û£§Ô" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó®²Ý ©Ó²Ý¼£²ÝÑ, *ó¥Õ¾ª ¼£ëÛë¡Ü¡¥®ìßëÛ* - ó¥Õ¾ªëÓ²Ý ¡ÜÌ§ÜëªßÔ± µ¡®Ó§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë§Ü¾§Ë¤Ý ¼£ëÛë µªìÙ§Ü§ìßëÛ. ¡¥¡ìÙ ù²Ý©Ç ¡¥®ìÙ ù² ªÌ®ÓëÇ. *½¡ßëÓ-Ü¼¡ß°Ü¼§ëÛ®¢Ü¡°ß²* - "¼©°ª¨Ô½¡§½¨´Ý®©Ó Á¥ØÁ¤Ý½£´í" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ©ìª©§§Ü§ÔÍªÛ½©ß½ Öß®Óé§ÔëÓÍªÛ ½¡ß®Ó-Ü¡°ÓÌ©Ú©§ß¡¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ°Ü° ½§®¾§¡°ß¡Ô±, *½µ¾¨Ê§ÓëßìÙ ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² óªììÙ¡°Ü* - ®Ó´Ý®¡Ü½µ¨ìÙ §ÔÌ®¥Õ §ÔÌ®²¨Û§ß¯Û®ß²Ý Ê§ß¡Î°Ü° ¨Ô§ÜëµíîÓ¡°Ü.

(ó®.) Ê¡Ü§ìÙ©Ú©¥Õ¾ë ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ (Ê¡Ü§ìß®ßìÙ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥ ¢Ü¡Ô.

12. Ê¡Ü§ìß®ßìÙ - ©¡®§Ü ©ÚìµßßÜ§ß½ ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô µªÛ©¨Û§§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ ¡Ü½³ª¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ ¡¯Ó¨ÛÇ ©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê© Ìê© Á¦ ®Ó©® ¢Ü¡¾° óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ, ó®Ü®È©®¹¨Ô§©ÚìÖ§Ô ÷°Ü°¥¢Ü¡ß¾ªëß½ ®ßëßì©Ú É¡¯Û¨ÛÇ, ªÖ¥Û£ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó ¾®Á¨Û§ªß¨¡ì§Ü§Ô½ ¡°Ó§ÜÇ ô¨¨Û§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± Ê²Ó®ìÙ¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *Ê¡Ü§ìß®ßìÙ* - Ê¡Ü§ìÙ ô¡Ô±®ìÙ¡°Ü, *©¡®§Ü ©ÚìµßßÜ§ß½* - "¡ÜÌ©ß ¡ß©ÚË©¹ßë½§" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ´¥ÛÁ¦éìÙ¦²ß¡Ô± ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë óÈ¡Üì¸§Ü§ß½, *©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô µªÛ©¨Û§§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ ¡Ü½³ª-¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ ¡¯Ó¨ÛÇ* - £ìÖìµªÛ©¨Û§§Ü§ß½ µªÛ©¨Û§Ô§Ü§ ô§Üëß§ÜªÓ¡ß§Ô Ç¡Ü¡¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, ó¹Ü¤ß¨ß§ÔªÌê©§ìÙª¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ùÜßªÛ ¨× ¢Ü¡Ô ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ§Ü, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - Ç¡Ü¡Ìê©¢Ü¡°ß² ó¹Ü¤ß¨ß§ÔªÌê©§ìÙª ¢Ü¡°Ü ¨×¢Ü¡Ô ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ, ó¢Ü¢²ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - Ç¡Ü¡Ìê©ªß² ó®Ó§Üëß§Ô ª-¢Ü¡°Ü ¨×¢Ü¡Ô ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÎª¾ªËªÛ. "ª²²¡ªª±" ù²Ý±§ÔÜ ô¯Û®ßìÙ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ õ®Ü®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ óÈµ¨Û½§ëªÛ; *©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©Ìê©Á¦®Ó©®¢Ü¡¾°* - ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ËªÛ, §Ô®Üëª¢Ü¡° ®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü¾§ËªÛ, µÞ®Ìê©¨ÔÌê©¡§ìÙª¢Ü¡°ß² ¹Ü¤ß²ß¨¨Û§ óª§Ü®ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ, ¨ÔÌê©Ó§µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½´´¦¢Ü¡°ß² ¹Ü¤ß¨£ ¡Ü§Üëß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ, ®Ó¡Üì¸Á¦¢Ü¡°ß² ¼µ°¨Û§ìÙë¼µ°¡¨Û§Üë¼µ°ÁªßìÙë-ß®¦Þë¼ë°®¨ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ õ¢Ü¢½² óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ¨Ô§Üë®Óé§ÔëÓ½ ®Ó©®¢Ü¡°Ü ½ëß¡ÜëªßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ "®Ó©®¢Ü¡¾°" ù²Ý±®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ

Öß®Óé§ÔëÓ²Ý ®Ó©®¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ó¨Û®ëÓ¡Ü¡ßªÓ½±. *óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ* - ó®±Û¾±¼ëÜßªÛ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ, ©ÚìÖ§Ôëß½ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, *ó®Ü®È©®¹¨Ô§©ÚìÖ§Ô ÷°Ü°¥¢Ü¡ß¾ªëß½* - ¡×¯ÓÜ ¼£ß²Ý² ©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô¡Ð¾¥ë óÈ©®§Ü§ßÜ ©Ó±¨Û§ ©ÚìÖ§Ôëß²Ç ÷°Ü½° § ¢Ü¡Ô ¨ÔÜß¾ªëß½, ª¨µÞµÓ½ §¢Ü¡ß¾ªëß½ ù²ÝÒ§Ü; *®ßëßì©Ú É¡¯Û¨ÛÇ* - ®ß¡ÜÁ¡Ü¡°ß½ "¸ßÎ ¸ßÎ ¸ßÎ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ó¸ª¨Û¨ªÛ ó¸ª¨Û¨ªÛ ó¸ª¨Û¨ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÓ©ÚéìÙ¦ªß¡ µÞ½§ß§ÜìªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó; *ªÖ¥Û£ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó* - "¨£É¨ìß®ìÙ§Ü§½§" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ, É²ìß®ìÙ§Ü§ÔëÓ²Ý±ÓëÓÜ, ó§ß®Ç - ªÑï©¥ÕËªÛ ¨×¢ÜÁ§ÓÜßªÜ

©¡®§Ü©ÚìµßßßÜ§ß½ - ¤ß²ªÛ, ©ªÛ, û£Û®ìÙëªÛ, ®ÖìÓëªÛ, £¡Ü§Ô, ½§¹µÞµä õ¾®¡¾° õëÜ©ß¡Î¾¥ë®²Ý ¡ÜÌ¾©ëß½, *ùÜßªÛ ¡¯Ó¨ÛÇ* - óÉ§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡ªß¡ ®¨Û§ ©ß©¢Ü¡°Ü Ê§-ß²¾®¡°Ü éìÙ®ªÓÌ¨ÛÇ, õ©Ú½©ß§ß¡¡Ü ¡¯Ó¨Û§§ß¡§Ü ½§ß±Û±ß§©¥Õ, *óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ* - µßºß§Ü¡ìÓ§ÜÇ, *÷°Ü°¥¢Ü¡ß¾ªëß½* - ªß¨µßÈ©®§ÜÇ¥²Ó±Û¡ß¾ªëß½, *ªÖ¥Û£ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó* - É¾¦¼¡ßÅ§Ü§ßÍªÛ ªÖÐªÛ®¾¡ëÓÜß§©¥Õ, *ªß¨¡ìªÛ* - §ÔìÓ©ß§Ü®Óé§Ô¾ë©Ú½©ßÜ ó°Î©¥Û¥Õìß§ ©ìª©§ªÛ.

¾®Á¨Û§ªß¨¡ì§Ü§Ô½ - ®ÓÁ¦Þ¥Õ ù²Ý¡Ô± §ßëÛ®ëÓ±Û±Ó½ ©Ó± ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ¾®Á¦Þ¥²Ý ù²ÝÑ µìÙ½®£Û®ìÒ¡ÜÁ§Ü §ÔÌ¨ßªªßëÛ ó®Ò¡Ü¡ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß²§ß½ ¾®Á¦Þ¥ªÛ ù²ÝÑ §ÔÌ¨ßª§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë§ßëÛ, µÞ½®§ì µªµÞ§®Óº¦ªßëÛ ª¸ß¨¡ìªß¡Ôë ©ìª©§§Ü§Ô½; *¡°Ó§ÜÇ* - ©¡®§È©®ß§Ô¡°ßÜ ®¨Û§ ¸ìÙ´§Ü§ß½ ª¡Ô¯Û¨ÛÇ; *ô¨¨Û§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± Ê²Ó®ìÙ¡°Ü* - µ¨Û½§ß ´Ó¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡°ßëÛ, ù©Ú½©ßÇªÛ ©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô¡¾°½ë ª¨¨ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± £×®ß²Ý¡°Ü.

(ó®.) õ²Ó, ©§Ü§ìÙ ©¥Õ¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (©§Ü§ìß®ßìÙ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

13. ©§Ü§ìß®ßìÙ - ©ß¤Ý£¼©°§Ô¡ªßëÛ, ó¨Ô§ÜëªßëÛ, µä¡Ç: ¡Ü¡ßÈ©®©ìÓ¡ìªßëÛ, ô§Üª®Ó³Ü½´§Ü§ÔÜÜ §ìÙ³¨ µÞ©ìÙ³¨½ëß¡ÜëªÜß§©¥Õ ó³ä§Ü§ßµÞ©§ªßëÛ, ó¹Ü¤ß¨ ó¨Ûë§ß¹Ü¤ß¨ ®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨¹¨¡ªß² µÞ®½§¸½ª ô§Üªß®ß¡ÎªÛ, ³©Ú§ß§Ô ®Ó´ëßÈ©® ¹¨Ô§ªß² µÞ®½§¸½©ß´¦½ª ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ÎªÛ, ³©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëßÈ©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ÷Ñ©Ú©ß¡ ®ìÙ¦ß³Üìª §ìÙª¢Ü¡¾° ó¯ÓëªßµÓËªÛ, ó½µ®Üë½µ¾®©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, é§¸ÓªÛ¾µ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, ©ì§ßì ©ì§Üì®Üëß©¸ßìªÛ ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, µªÛµßì®ìÙ§Ü§¡ìßëÛ, ©¡®§Ü®ÓÊ¡¡ìß² ½£§¨ìÙ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç:- *©§Ü§ìß®ßìÙ* - ©§Ü§ìÙ ôª®ìÙ¡°Ü, *©ß¤Ý£¼©°§Ô¡ªßëÛ* - ©ÚÌ§Ô®Üëß§Ô©¤Ý£é§ªëªßëÛ, *ó¨Ô§ÜëªßëÛ* - ¨Ô§Üëª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ©Ú©§ßëÛ, ©Úì®ß¸Ìê©§ëß ¨Ô§ÜëªßëÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü; µä¡Ç¡Ü¡ óÈ©®©ìÓ¡ìªßëÛ - É¦ÞëÌê©ªß² ¡ìÙª§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆª§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ Ç¡Ü¡ óÈ©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ, µß§¨ªßëÛ, ÷©¡ì¦ªßëÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; *ô§Üª®Ó³Ü½-´§Ü§ÔÜ* - ¹Ö®ß§Üª®Óì¸§Ü§ÔÜ, ®Ó½ëß¸§Ü§ÔÜ - ó§ß®Ç, ©ÓìÓ¨Û§¡ß-§Ü§Ô½ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; *§ìÙ³¨ µÞ©ìÙ³¨½ëß¡Üëª¬Ü¬ß§©¥Õ* - ©Ó¦ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ©ßìÙ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁªÛ, ¼§ßÅ¾¡¡ÜÁªÛ §Á§Ôëß¡ß§ ©Úì¡ßìªÛ; *ó³ä§Ü§ßµÞ©§ªßëÛ* - ©®Ó§ÜìªÛ ó²Ý±ÓëÓ½ëÓÌ©Ú©§ß² ªß§Üìª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ó©®Ó§Ü¾ì¡ÜÁªÛ µÞ§ß¨ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª§ßëÛ, *ó¹Ü¤ß¨ ó¨Ûë§ß¹Ü¤ß¨ ®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨¹¨¡ªß²* - ¹Ü¤ß¨ óÈ§ë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ, ó¨Ûë§ß¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ, ®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ©Ó±©Ú©Ó¥ªß² § ¢Ü¡°Ü ½§¸½ª, ó§ß®Ç - ¹Ü¤ß² óÈ§ëªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç - ½§¸ß§Üªß©Óªß¨§Ü¾§, ó¨Ûë§ß¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç - "½ëß¨Ûë§ßµ¨Û§ªß§Üªß¨ªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ µÞ®½£´§Ü® ó¨Ûë½£´§Ü®Ìê©ªß² ó¨Ûë½£´§Ü®§Ü¾§; ®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ù²Ý±Ç - µÞ®µÞ®ß§¨Û§Üë ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü¾§; õªÛÊê²Ý¾±ËªÛ ©Ó±©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁª§ß² §¢Ü¡°Ü ½§¸½ª ù²ÝÒ§Ü; *µÞ®½§¸½ª ô§Üªß®ß¡ÎªÛ* - §¢Ü¡°Ü ½§¸½ª ¹Ö®ß§Üªß®ß¡ÎªÛ, *³©Ú§ß§Ô ®Ó´ëßÈ©® ¹¨Ô§ªß² µÞ®½§¸½©ß´¦½ª ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ÎªÛ* - ³©Ú§ÊªÛ, µÞ©ìÙ£Û£ÊªÛ, ìµÊªÛ, Ìê©ÊªÛ, ¡¨Û§Êªß¡Ô± ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ë óÈ©®§Ü§ßÜ ©Ó±¨Û§§ß² § ¢Ü¡°Ü ½§¸§Ü¾§ "ó¨Û¨ªÛ ½©ß¹ÜëªÛ ªÈ´Ýëß¦ßªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ, ó¨Û¨ªÛ Ê§ß² ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ß½ ½©ß´Ó¡ÜÁª½§ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ÎªÛ; §¢Ü¡°Ü ½§¸§Ü§Ô²Ç £©Ú§ªÛ, µÞ©ìÙ³ªÛ, Ìê©ªÛ, ìµªÛ, ¡¨Û§ªÛ ô¡Ô± ®Ó´ë ¢Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ë óÈ©®¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©Ó±©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁª§ß² 'ó¨Û¨ªÛ ½©ß¹ÜëªÛ

ªÈ´Ýëß¦ßªÛ' ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ, ó¨Û¨ªÛ Êßß² ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ½©ß
´Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ó¨Û§ ½©ß´¦½ª ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ÎªÛ ù²Ý²Îª¾ªËªÛ; ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ - ©-
ªÛ; *³©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëßÈ©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ÷Ñ©Ú©ß¡* - £©Ú§ªÛ ô§Ôëß¡Î¾¥ë ®Ó
´ë¢Ü¡¾° ©Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ, ó§ß®Ç ¼©Ñ¾¡¡ÜÁ ó¢Ü¡ªß¡, ó§ß®Ç - óÈáªß¡,
®ìÙ¦ß³Üìª §ìÙª¢Ü¡¾° ó¯Óëªß±ÓËªÛ - §¢Ü¡Ð¾¥óë ®ìÙ¦§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ,
ô³Üìª§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ó¯ÓËªÛ©¥Õ ªß±ÓËªÛ, ó¯Óëªß±Óëß¡ÔÍªÛ ù²Ý±ß½§,
ó¯Óëªß±Ó ù²ÝÑ µÓ§Ü§ß¨Û§ªß¡ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ. ®ìÙ¦§ìÙª
¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô±¾® ù¾®? ù²Ý²ÓÜ - ©Úìß¸Þª¦ì¡ÜÁ §¢Ü¡°Ü ®ìÙ¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ
óÈÁ¦ªß¡ ½®§ß§Üëë¨ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ, ¨Ô§Üë¾¨ªÓ§Ü§Ô¡ß§Ô ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡ÐªÛ,
µß£ßìµªÛ©§Ü§ÔËªÛ ô¡Ô± õ¾® ®Ó¸Ó§§ìÙª¢Ü¡°Ü. º§ÜìÓëÒ¡ÜÁ - §
¢Ü¡°Ü ®ìÙ¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÈÁ¦ªß¡ ¨Ô§Üë¾¨ªÓ§Ü§Ô¡ß§Ô¡°Ü áÅª¾®ëßëÛ,
ë¹¨ß§Ô´¥Û¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ëß¹¨ ó§Üëß©¨ ©Úì§Ô¡Üì¸¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô± Êê²ÝÑªÛ
á¥ß§¾®ëßëÛ §¦Þ¥ Ë§Ü§ ©ß¨ß§Ô¡°Ü áÅª¾®ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¾®£ÛëÌ¡ÜÁ
º§ÜìÓë¾§½©ß½ §¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë ®ìÙ¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÈÁ¦ªß² ¨Ô§Üë¡ìÙªÊªÛ
³ìÙªß®ìÙª¢Ü¡¼°ß¯Óë Á©Ú§µªÛ¤Ô¡ªß² ¾¨ªÓ§Ü§Ô¡ß§Ô¡Ð¢ÜáÅª¾®ëßëÛ
ë¹¨ ëß¹¨ ó§Üëë¨ ó§Üëß©¨ ©Úì§Ô¡Üì¸¢Ü¡°Ü á¥ß§¾®ëßëÛ,
³Üì®¦®ß¦Ó¹Üëß§Ô¡°Ü áÅª¾®ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õ¾® ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô
Êê®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ®Ó¸Ó§§ìÙª¢Ü¡°Ü. ã§Ü§ÔìÌ¡Ü½¡ß - §¢Ü¡°Ü ®ìÙ¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ
óÈÁ¦ªß² ³ä³ÜÌ¾´ËªÛ, ¡ÜÌ´ÓËªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¾¡½ë ®Ó¸Ó§§ìÙªªÛ.
³ä³ÜÌ½´ß ³í§ÜìµÞë ù²Ý±©¥Õ Êê®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ³ä´ÝÌ¾´ ©¦ÞÆªÇ; ¡ÜÌ´Ó
©¦ÞÆªÇ½® ¼£ßÜÓ±Û±Ó½± µí§ÜìÙ§Ü§ÔÜ. õ²Ó ô³Üìª§ìÙª¢Ü¡°ß²¾®
ù¾®? ù²ÓÜ ©Úì¸Þª£ìÙëß³Üìª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ½®§ß§Üëë¨ ó§³Ü³ë¨ (§¾ìëÓÜ
©Å§Ü§Ü) ©ÓºßÌ£ì¦ ¡ª¦Þ¥©ß£ §¦Þ¥ ¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ß¹Ó¨ß§Ô §ßì¦¢Ü¡°Ü áÅª¾®ëßëÛ,
µÞì¡Ü£¨Û§¨ß§Ô¡°Ü á¥ß§¾®ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¡ÜÌ¸µÞ§ß£ÛìªÛ§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ
©ÓºßÌ£ì¦ß§Ô¡°Ü á¥ß§®ëßëÛ, µÞì¡Ü£¨Û§¨ß§Ô¡°Ü
áÅª®ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.®ß¨©ÚìµÞ§ß³Üìª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ³Üª³ÜÌ ½ìßªß§Ô¡ÐªÛ,
®²Ýëß¸ßìß§Ô¡ÐªÛ, ó§³Ü³ë¨ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ áÅª®ëßëÛ, ¡ÜìßªÛë ô¸ßì¢Ü¡ÐªÛ,
¡ÔìßªÛë¨Ô®ßµß§Ô¡Ð¢Ü¡Ü á¥ß§¾®ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ë§Üëß³Üìª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ
µ¨ÛÇëß®¨Û§¨ß§Ô¡°Ü ªß¨µÓ¡¢Ü¡°ßëÛ µ©Ú§¡ÜÌ¸
ó¨Û¨©ÓºßÌ£ì¦½©ß¹¨ß¨¨Û§ µÞ¨ß¨ß§Ô¡°Ü áÅª¾®ëßëÛ "®ß¸¨
µÞ§ªÛë§ÔªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥ÕëÜßªÜ ®ß¸¨ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ µÞì¡Ü£¨Û§¨ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ
á¥ß§¾®ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®ìÙ¦§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ô³Üìª§ìÙª
¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ë§ß¡ÜìªªßÍ ¨ßÍ½©ÌªÛ ¨¥¡ÜÁª½§ ©Úì½ëß¹¨ªßëÓ±Û± ©Ó²ÝÉ,
óìÙ§Ü§¡ßª¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý ¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ "ô£Ûìß¸Ö¨ªÛ ¨ É¨¨Û§Ô ½§®ß:"
ù²Ý±©¥Õ, ó¨ß£ßì Çìß£ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆ®§²ß½ - *®ìÙ¦ß³Üìª §ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°
ó¯Óëªß±ÓËªÛ* ù²Ý±Ç. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ *®ìÙ¦ß³Üìª §ìÙª¢Ü¡¾° ó¯Óëªß±ÓËªÛ*
ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ©Ú ©Úìß¸Þª¦²ß²®²Ý óìÙ§Ü§¡ßª¢Ü¡°Ü
¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ º§ÜìÓë ®ìÙ¦ §ìÙª¢Ü¡°ß² §¦Þ¥Ë§Ü§ß§Ô¡¾°ë¢Ü¡×¡ìÓ§ÜÇªÛ,
¾®³Üë®ìÙ¦ §ìÙª¢Ü¡°ß² ¡ÜÌ´®ß¦Ó¹Üëß§Ô¡¾° ó®ªÛ©Ó§ÜÇªÛ,
"ëµÞë½®§³Ü£Û½®§×£" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ®ìÙ¦ß¨Û§ì §ìÙªµ¢Ü¡ßì¨Û
´Ý¥ß²§Ü§ß½ §ªÛÊ³¾¥ë ®ìÙ¦ß³Üìª§ìÙª¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ óÈÌê©ªß² óÈ
´Ý¥ß²ªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¼ëß¯ÓËªÛ©¥Õ ¨¥¡ÜÁ¾¡ëß½ ÇìÙ©Úìß¸Þª¦²Ý ù²ÝÑ
½©ìßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

õÇ¡ÜÁ §ÜÌ´Ý¥ß¨Û§ªÛ:- à©ß¡®§§Ü§ÔÜ ó¹ßªÓ° ®ÜÌ§Ü§ß¨Û§§Ü§Ô½ ¡ß¦-
ßªÛ. º§ÜìÓë²Ý óìÙ§Ü§¡ßª¢Ü¡°Ü ¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡§Ü §²ÝÒ¾¥ë Á§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ

®ÜÌ§Ü§ ô£ßì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ®Ó¥ÛÅ ©Úìß¸Þª¦§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¾®³Üë§ìÙª
¢Ü¡°ß² ¡ÜÌ´Ýëß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ó®ªÛ©Ó¡Ü¡Ô±Ç¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëß½ ³ä§Ü§ º§ÜìÓë²Ý
ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÛ©¥Õë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ©Ú©²Ý. õÇ¡ÜÁ §ÜÌ´Ý¥ß¨Û§ªÛ -
º§ÜìÓë²ßëÛ¡Ü ¡ßªßÇïî²ß² £¨Û§Üì²Ý ©Úìß¸Þª¦£Û½ì´Ý¥ìß² ÁÌ©§Ü¨Ô
©ß§Ô®Üì§Üë©¢Ü¡ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó² ®ÜÌ§Ü§ß¨Û§¢Ü¡Ü ¡¦ÞÅ ¼¡ß°Ü®Ç.
¾®³Üë²Ý óìÙ§Ü§ ¡ßª¢Ü¡°Ü ¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡§Ü §²ÝÒ¾¥ë Á§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ
®ÜÌ§Ü§ ô£ßì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ®Ó¥ÛÅ, £ÇìÙ§Ü§®ìÙ¦§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ §ìÙªªß² ¡ÜÌ
´Ýëß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ, ©Úìß¸Þª¦Ì¡ÜÁ §ìÙªªß² §©µÞ¾µËªÛ µ¸¡ª¨ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ,
º§ÜìÓë§ìÙªªß² §¦Þ¥Ë§Ü§ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó§ÜÇ, õ©Ú©¥Õ ó¨ß£ßì
Çìß£ßì¢Ü¡¾° ¨¥§Ü§Ô¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ½©ßÌª®²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½
£ÇìÙ§Ü§®ìÙ¦©Úìßë²ßëÛ µ§Ü¾®³Üë²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß-
ÜÍªÛ©¥Õë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ©Ú©²Ý ù²Ý¾¡. ã§Üì²Ý - óìÙ§Ü§¡ßª¢Ü¡°Ü
¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ µÞ®§ìÙªªß² ¡ÜÌ´ÓËªÛ, ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô Êê®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ³ä³ÜÌ¾´
©¦ÞÆªÇ¢Ü¡ìÙ§Ü§®ÜëªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡ ó§Ü¾§®Ó¥ÛÅ ©Úìß¸Þª¦ìÙ ©¦ÞÆªÛ
§©µÞ¾µËªÛ, º§ÜìÓë²Ý ©¦ÞÆªÛ §¦Þ¥Ë§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, ¾®³Üë²Ý ©¦ÞÆªÛ
®ß¦Ó¹Üë§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó§ÜÇ, ¡Ô¤Ý£Ô§Ü û³Ü®ìÙë§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë²ß²ßÜ,
ó¸¢Ü¡ßì§Ü§ß½ ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô µÞ§ÜìÖ©ìÓ¡Üì¸ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó ©ß§Ô®Üì§Üë©
¢Ü¡ªÛ ©¦ÞÆª®²ßëÛ, µ£Ûã§Üì²Ý ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ©Ú©²Ý
ù²Ý¾¡. õÇ¡ÜÁ §ÜÌ´Ý¥ß¨Û§ªÛ:- àìßªßë¦§Ü§ÔÜ
®³ÜëµÞ§ÜìÖµªÛ©¨Û§ÔëßëÛ, £ªÛÉ¡²Ý ù²ÝÑï ½©Ì¾¥ë²ß² ã§Üì²Ý ©ß©ªß²
§©µÞ¾µ ë®ªÛ©Ó§ÜÇ ©¤Ý£ß¡Ü²ÓªÓ§Ü§Ôë§Ü§Ô½ ¡×¯Û§Ü§¾ëß¡ ½ªÜ¡ß-
ß¡®ÓÌ¨ÛÇ §©µÞµä ©¦Þ¦Ó² ¡¾§Ë¦ÞÅ. ó¢Ü½¡ ¡¦ÞÅ ¼¡ß°Ü®Ç.

õ©Ú©¥Õ ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô£ÇìÙ®Ó§ªß² ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡°Ü §¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë
®ìÙ¦§ìÙªô£ÛìªÛ§ìÙª¢Ü¡¾° *ó¯Óëªß±ÓËªÛ* õÌ©Ú©ìÙ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ.
ó½µ®Üë½µ¾®©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ ½£®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡Üëìß¡ß§ ªÈ´Ýëì¾¥ë
½£¾®¾ë©Ú ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, *é§¸ÓªÛ¾µ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ,* óìÙ§Ü§¡ßªß§Ô¡°Ü
¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ ªÈ´Ýëß§Ô¸ÓªÛ¾µ¡°Ü ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, *©ì§ßì ©ì§ÜìÚ®Üëß©¸ßìªÛ*
©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ ©ì§ßì ó©¸ßìÊªÛ, ©ì§Üì®Üëß©¸ßìªÛ ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ,
µªÛµßì®ìÙ§Ü§¡ìßëÛ - (µªÛµßì®³®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¨:) ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ µªÛµßì§Ü¾§
®ÜÌ§Ü§Ôëß¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡°ßëÛ ó§ß®Ç ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡°ßëÛ,
©¡®§Ü®ÓÊ¡¡ìß² ½£§¨ìÙ - ©¡®ßÒ¡Ü¡©ÓÊ¡ì²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§²ìÙ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ ½¡®²Ý©¥Õ¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (½¡®²ß®ß²Ý)
ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

**14. ½¡®²ß®ß²Ý - §²ÓëÓ¥§Ü§Ô½ ªÓ¡ÎªÛ ºä§Ü©Ó©ß¾µ¡°ß½ ¨-
ÓÎ©¥Û¥®²Ý, ©ºÞëß©ºÞë ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ©¦Þ¦ªß¥Û¥ß½§
§²ÝÒ¥ªÛ¾©§Ü §ß½² ¹Ö®Ó§ÜÇ ©Úìµ¨Û¨²ßªß½©ß½ µªÛµßì
§ß®ß¡Ü¨Ôëß½ §©Ú§²ß²®²Ý - µªÛµßì Ç:¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ
÷Ñ©Ú©ß¡ ³ßµÞ§Üì ¹¨Ûë ¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü§ß½ ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Üëß§Üª ®Ó½®¡ªÛ
©¦Þ¦Ó ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô - Ç:¡Ü¡ß³ÜìëªßëÛ, ½¸ë©§ßìÙ§Ü§µÊ§ßëªßëÛ
õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ô§Üªß - ©Úì¡ÜÌ½§:©ì²ßëÛ,
©¤Ý£®ÓªÛ³¡²ßëÛ, µÞ®ëªÛ©Úì¡ß³²ßëÛ, µÞ®§µÞµä¡ÔëßëÛ,
¨Ô§Üë²ßëÛ, ó©Úìß¡ÜÌ§²ßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ,
Ê²ÝÉ §ß²Ý ©¥Û¥ Ç:¡Ü¡§Ü§Ô²Ý ¡¨§Ü§ß½ õ®Ü®Ü©ìµ§Ü§Ô½ ¡ß-
Ü§ß¯Û¨ÛÇ, ÷¦ìÙÊÏ¨ªß² ©ìªß§Üª ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ©¦Þªß¥Û¥ß½§,**

óÊ§¼®°Ü°§Ü§ß²ß¤Ý£Ô±©ÚÉ®Ó¥ÛÅ, ó®Ü®ß§Üª©ÚìßÉÚ§Ô¡ÜÁ µß§¨ªß² ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡§Ü§Ô½ ¨Ô´Ý¥²ßëÛ, ½ëß¡©ªß² ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß§Üì§Ü¾§½ë ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ, ©Ó²ÝÉ µªÛµßì µªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ, ©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÉÚ§ÔËªÛ ó±ÛÑ, ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®Ó ó³ìÖìÓëßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §ÔìÓ®ß¼²ßì®²Ý.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç *½¡®²ß®ß²Ý* - ½¡®²Ý ù²Ý¡Ô±®²Ý ô¡Ô±®²Ý, *§²ÓëÓ¥§Ü§Ô½* - ú¡ß¨Û§ µÞ§§Ü§Ô½, ó§ß®Ç - ©£Ô®Ó¥ßëÛ¡¾°§Ü §¦Ó©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°Ü ¡©Ú©ÓÜß§ µÞ§ß²§Ü§Ô½, *ªÓ¡ÎªÛ* - ó§Ô¡ªß¡ÎªÛ, *ºä§Ü©Ó©ß¾µ¡°ß½* - ©£Ôëß½ËªÛ, §ß¸§Ü§ß½ËªÛ, *¨-ÓÎ©¥Û¥®²Ý* - ³ÜìªÛ©Ú©¥Û¥®²Ý, ©ß¾§©¥Û¥®²Ý ù²Ý±©¥Õ, *©ºÞëß©ºÞë ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ©¦Þ¦ªß¥Û¥ß½§* - ©ºÞë ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý±ßÜ - óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡ÜëªßÇ §Üì®ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼§ìÓËªÇ, óÇ¡ÜÁ µªìÙ§Ü§²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÇ, ó©ºÞë ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý±ßÜ, óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡Üëªß¡ß§ §Üì®ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼§ÌËªÇ, óÇ¡ÜÁ µªìÙ§Ü§²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÇ. ó®Ò¡ÜÁ - óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡Üëªß² §Üì®Üë§Ü¾§ óÈ©¾®¡Ü¡ ½ëß¡Üëªß¡ß¼§²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¡ ½ëß¡Üëªß¡ß§ §Üì®Üë§Ü¾§ óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¡ ½ëß¡ÜëªÛ ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ô¡ÎªßªÛ. *§²ÝÒ¥ªÛ¾©§Ü §ß½² ¹Ö®Ó§ÜÇ* - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë £ìÖì§Ü§Ô²Ý ªßªÛµ§Ü¾§§Ü §ß½² ©ÓÅ¢Ü¡Ô§Ü§Ô²ÝÑ ©Ó¾¯§ÜÇ *©Úìµ¨Û¨²ßªß½©ß½* - µ¨Û½§ß´Ó§Ü§®²Ý ôÁªÇ½©ß½, *µªÛµßì §ß®ß¡Ü¨Ôëß½* - µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô²Ý ô§Üëß§ÜªÓ¡ß§ÔÌê©ªß² ó¡Ü²Óëß½, µªÛµßìÌê©§®ß¡Ü¨Ôëß½ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; *§©Ú§²ß²®²Ý* - §¡Ü§²ß²®²Ý, *µªÛµßì Ç:¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ÷Ñ©Ú©ß¡* - µªÛµßìÌê©ªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± Ç¡Ü¡ªÛ ¨Ô®ìÙ§Ü§Ôëß®§±ÛÁ óÈÁ¦ªß¡, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± §²ÝÒ¾¥ë Ç¡Ü¡¨Ô®ßì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó¢Ü¡ªß¡ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ; *³ßµÞ§Üì ¹¨Ûë ¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü§ß½* - £ßµÞ§Üì ó©Úëßµ§Ü§ßÜ ©Ó±¨Û§ ¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü§ß½, *©Úì¡ÜÌ§Üëß§Üª ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó* - ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ¹Ö®ß§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁÊ¦Þ¥ß² ®Üëß®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú ©ìßªìÙ³Ó§ÜÇ, *©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô* - ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ôëß²Ç, *Ç:¡Ü¡ß³ÜìëªßëÛ* - ó®³ÜëªÈ½©ß¡Ü§®ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õëß² É¦Þë©ß©Ìê©¡ìÙª¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ó®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁ ©¢Ü¡°ß² µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡¨ì¡ óÒ©®¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ '§µÞªßÜ½ß¡ß§ÜÉ¨½ì§ÜëµÞ¾ª¹½ß¡ßë ¡ìÙª¹½¦" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©ªÛ óÈ©®Ó§Ü§©Ó²ÝÉ ®ìÓ¡Ô± ¹²Ýª ©ìªÛ©ìßÌê©ªß² µ¡Ç¡Ü¡¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ô§ßìªßëÛ, *½¸ë©§ßìÙ§Ü§µÊ§ßëªßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - "ªßªÛµßµÞÌ¡Ü®Ó¦ÞÊê§ÜìµÞ¨ßËª¹Ü¹ßµÞ§ÔµÊ§ßë:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "óÏ¡ÜÁ¥ªÛÉ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "µä¨:¡ß¡ß¤Ý£®ßì½ë§Ü" ù²ÝÑïªÛ ¼£ß-ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ½¸ë®µÞÇ¡Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ë á¥ÛÅ±®ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ô¡ßìªÛ-®¥ÕÎ, *ô§Üªß* - ¹Ö®ß§Üªß®ß²®²Ý, *©Úì¡ÜÌ½§:©ì²ßëÛ* - ½§½¸¨Û§ÜìÓëª¨:©Úìß¦§×©Ú½ëß¨Ûë: ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©Úì¡ÜÌ§ÔëÓÜ ¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ®Üëß®ÜÌ§Ü§²ßëÛ, *©¤Ý£®ÓªÛ³¡²ßëÛ, µÞ®ëªÛ©Úì¡ß³²ßëÛ* - ®µÞ§Ü®¨Û§ì§Ü§ß½ ©Úì¡ß³Ó¡ÜÁª®²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ §×©®§Ü§½² ©Úì¡ß³Ó¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, *µÞ®§µÞµä¡ÔëßëÛ* - ôÈáÜë½ª §²¡ÜÁ µÞ®©ß®ªß¡Î¾¥ë²ßëÛ, *¨Ô§Üë²ßëÛ* - ¨Ô§Üëß¨ßªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©Úì®ß¸Ìê©§ëß ó¨Ô§Üë§Ü®§Ô¡¾°Ë¾¥ë ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô¾ë¡Ü ¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ ¨Ô§Üë²ßëÛ, ó§ß®Ç µìÙ®¡ß ®ìÙ§Ü§¡²ßëÛ; *ó©Úìß¡ÜÌ§²ßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - ©Úì¡ÜÌ§ÔµªÛ©¨Û§Ê¦Þ¥ß²¹½©ßÇ Á¦§Üìë®³Üë²ßëÛ

®ÓÅªÓ½±. ó©Ú©¥Õë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ µÞ®ß©ß®Ó¡ ®Ó½´´§Ü¾§
®Ó£ßìÓ¡ÜÁª°®ÓÜ ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡½° µÞ®Ìê©ªßËªÛ, Á¦¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ©Úìß¡ÜÌ§ Á¦
¢Ü¡°ÓÜß§®²ßËªÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ô¾¡ëß½ Á¦§ÜìëßßÜª¡²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²Ý
ù²Ý±ßìÙ. "¨ÔµÞ§Ü¾ìÁ¦Þë:" ù²ÝÒªß©Ú½©ß½, ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ
õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, *óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ* - ¡×Ï¡Ü§ªß²©¥Õ½ë
ª²§Ü§ßÍªÛ, ®ßëßÍªÛ óÈµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó, *Ê²ÝÉ §ß²Ý ©¥Û¥* - Ê²ÝÉ ô®½§Ç
ù²Ý²ÓÜ ©Ó±¨Û§®²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô ëÓÌ¨Û§ ¹²ÝªªÖ¥ß¡Î¦Þ¥ß² ¡ßªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü;
ó§®ß ªß§ÜÌ¡ìÙ©Ú©§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô²ÝÑ ©Ó±¨Û§ ó²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô§Ü §²¡ÜÁ
¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ©Ó±¡ÜÁª°ÎÊ¦Þ¥ß² ¡ßªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; éìÙ®¹²Ýª¢Ü¡°ÓÜ
©¥Û¥ Ç¡Ü¡ªÛ ó©Úì§ÜëºªßëÛ õ¹Ü¹²Ýª§Ü§ÔÜ ©¥Û¥ Ç¡Ü¡ªÛ
©Úì§ÜëºªßëÓÌ©Ú©Ç; õ©Ú©¥Õ éìÙ®§Ü§ÔÜ §ß²Ý óÒ©®Ó§Ü§ *Ç:
¡Ü¡§Ü§Ô²Ý ¡¨§Ü§ß½* - Ç¡Ü¡§Ü§Ô²Ç ó§Ô£ë§Ü§ß½, ó§ß®Ç ¹²Ýª
©ìªÛ©¾ìëßÍªÛ, ³ßµÞ§Üì¹²Ýë¹Ü¤ß²ªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëßÍªÛ £©Ú§ß§Ô
®Ó´ë©Úìß®¦Þë§Ü§ßÍªÛ ô¡, Ê²ÝÉ §ß²Ý ©¥Û¥ Ç¡Ü¡ß§Ô£ë§Ü§ß½ ù²ÝÒ§Ü;
õ®Ü®Ü©ìµ§Ü§Ô½ ¡ßÜ§ß¯Û¨ÛÇ - õ¨Û§ ô§ÜªßÒ©®ªß¡Ô± ó-
Ü©®Ó²Ý©§Ü§Ô½ ¡ßÏ¨Û§Ô §ß¯Û¨ÛÇ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, ó®±Û±Ó½ ¡ßÜ½£ìÙ¨ÛÇ
ù²ÝÒªß©Ú½©ß½; ©¡®§È©®§Ü¾§©Ú©±Û± õ®Ü®ß§ÜªÈ©®§Ü¾§ "ó-
Ü©ìµªÛ" ù²Ý²¡ÜÁ¾±ëÓÜ¾ëÓ½±, *÷¦ìÙÊÏ¨ªß² ©ìªß§Üª ®Ó½®¡ªÛ
©¦Þ¦ªß¥Û¥ß½§* - "ÊÏÎ¦ìÙÎ - ÊÏ¨ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ©ßÃì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ©Ú ©§®Ó©ß¡ªÛ,
µß¡Üë¹Ü¤ß²§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë²ßËªÛ; µß¡Üë ô¨¨Û§§Ü¾§
Ë¾¥ë²ßËªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ ë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ó¨Û§ ©ßÃì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ¹Ü¤ß² ô²¨Û§
¢Ü¡°Ü ©ìÓéìÙ¦²ßëÛ ÷¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²Ý ù²ÝÒ§Ü, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ó®Ò¾¥ë
¾®Ìê©¼ªÜßªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²ß¨¨Û§ ªëªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁ¼ª²Ý©Ç µÞ®Ìê©©ìªß¡ÎªÛ
Á¦©ìªß¡ÎªÛ ¼£ßÜßªÓ½±. õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ©ìªß§ÜªßŒß¡Ô± ö£Û®ì²Ý
©¡Ü¡Í¦Þ¥ß² óÈ©®ß§Ô¡°Ü §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ©Ú ©Úìß©Ú§
¢Ü¡°ß²¾®¼ë²ÝÑ ®Ó½®¡ªÛ ©¦Þ¦ªß¥Û¥ß½§ ù²ÝÒ§Ü;
óÊ§¼®°Ü°§Ü§ß²ß¤Ý£Ô±©ÚÉ®Ó¥ÛÅ - ©¡®§È©®ß§Ô
óªÛÌ§©Úì®ß¸§Ü§ÔÜ ó¨Û§ìÙé§²ß¡Ô± µªÛÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë ®Ó¥ÛÅ,
ó®Ü®ß§ÜªÛ©Úìß©Ú§Ô¡ÜÁ µß§¨ªß² ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡§Ü§Ô½ ¨Ô´Ý¥²ßëÛ - õ¨Û§
ô§Üªß¾® ©Úìß©Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ©Úìß©¡ªß² µß¢Ü¡Óë ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§Ü§Ô½
®Ó¸Ó§²ßëÛ, õ¯Ó¨Û§®²ßëÛ *½ëß¡©ªß² ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß§ÜÌ§Ü¾§½ë* -
¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ©Ú ©ªß² ô§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë óÈ©®ªß§ÜÌ§Ü¾§½ë *ÉÌ
´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ* - ©ªß¡ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ, óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ ù²Ý±Ç
óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ; *©Ó²ÝÉ* - õ¨Û§ ½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜµß§² ¡ß §¾£ëÓÜ
³ìÖì®Ó³Ó´Ý¥²ßëÛ ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß§Üì§Ü¾§½ë ©ªß¡ óÈ©®Ó§Ü©Ó±Á,
µªÛµßì µªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ - µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÜ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ¾¡¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡ßì¦ªß² µÞÇïµí
´ªìê©¡ìÙª£ìÖìµªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ, *©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§ÔËªÛ ó±ÛÑ* - ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë
©Úìß©Ú§ÔËªÛ ó±ÛÑ, ó±ÛÑ ù²Ý¡Ô± ©§§Ü¾§ "µªÛµßìµªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ
ó±ÛÑ" ù²ÝÑªÛ "©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§ÔËªÛ ó±ÛÑ" ù²ÝÒªÛ õì¦Þ¥Õ¥§Ü§ÔÍªÛ
óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç;, *ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®Ó* - ½²ªÜ ô§Üªß õÌ¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ
ó³ìÖìÓëßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ - µÞÇï½§¸ªß²Ç ½©ßªÇ¡Ü¡ß¡ÎªÛ, µí´Ýª½§¸ªß²Ç
õÌ¡Ü¾¡¡Ü¡ß¡ÎªÛ ¼£ß²Ý²ßÜ ½²ªÜ ¹²ÝªªÛ ùÅ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡ßì¦ªßªÛ, ô¾¡ëß½
ó£ìÖì§Ü®ªÛ µÓ§Ü§ÔëßªÜ µÞÇïµí´Ýªìê©£ìÖì¢Ü¡°Ü õì¦ÞÅªÛ
½©ß²®Ò¡Ü½¡ ó£ìÖì§Ü®ªÛ µÓ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ, ô¾¡ëß½
"*ó³ìÖìÓëßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ*" ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ. "*ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®Ó*"
ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½ ÷©ßµ² §¾£ëÓÜ £ìÖì®Ó³Ó´Ý¥²ßëÛ

÷©ßµÓ¡ÜÁª®²ß¾¡ëß½ËªÛ, ©§¾£ëÓÜ µÞÇïµí´ÝªÌê©
³ìÖì¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ëß½ËªÛ, ½ªÜ ô§Üª®µÞÇ®ß²Ç
õÌ¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ ó³ìÖìÓëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ ®ß¡Üë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ Ê¡Üëªß² óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ
µÓ§Ü§ß¨Û§ªßëÛ®ÓÅ¾¡ëß½, ¹²Ýª¡ßì¦ªß² µí´Ýª³ìÖìµªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÓÜ¾-
¼ë²Ý©Ç µÓ§Ü§ªÛ. "®Óì¹ß©ìª®Ü½ëßªÛ½¨ßìì¨Û§ßì ½¡®ªÛ µÞªÛÌ§ªÛ"
ù²Ý¡Ô± ©§Üª®£²§Ü§ßÍªÛ - ®Óì¹ß¨ÔµÞ§ì¦ªÛ µÓ§Ü§ªß¾¡ëß½ ½ª¹½
¹²Ýª¹¼ªÅ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡ßì¦ªß² µí´Ýª ³ìÖìµªÛ©¨Û§ªÓÜ¾ ù²Ý©Ç
¨Ô£Û£Ô§ªßëÓ±ÛÑ *§ÔìÓ®ß¼²ßÌ®²Ý* - µ¤Ý£ìÓëß ¨Ô±ÛÁª®²Ý üÌ®²Ý.

(ó®.) õ²Ó ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü ©¥Õ¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛë§Ü §ÔÌÍ°Ü°ªÛ©±Û±Ó
Ê¨ÛÇ± ÊÊºä£©Ú§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óìÙ§Ü§ªÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (½ªßº§Ü§ÔÜ)
õ§Üëß§Ôëß½

15. ½ªßº§Ü§Ô½ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡¼°²ÝÑ ½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - 'Ê¡Ü§ÔìÙ½ªß½ºßª¸ß¨¨Û§:' ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÚ§ÔëÓÜ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ
½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç ù²ÝÒ§Ü; ó§®ß ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑïÊ£ÛÜ½ªßº½¦ ù²Ý¡Ô± §ßÇ
µÓ§Ü§ªß¡ ÷¦Þ¥ß² µªÛ£ßì®Ó½ªß£²§Ü§ÔÜ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç.
½ªßº§Ü§Ô½ õ£Û¾£ ù²ÝÑ ©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÚ§ÔëÓÜ
õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ ½©ìß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç
ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. µªÛµßì®Ó½ªß£²§Ü§ÔÜ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ
ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑï ½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ.

(ó®.) ó®ìÙ¡°ßìÙ ù²ÝÒª½©¾ºëÓÜ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ó®ìÙ¡°Ü§ß²Ý)
ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

16. ó®ìÙ¡°Ü§ß²Ý ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÛ, ÷©ßµ¡ìßëÓÌ©Ú©ßÌªÛ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÛ, ©Úì©¨Û¨ìßëÓÌ©Ú©ßÌªßëÛ õì¦ÞÅ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ©Ú©ìÙ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *ó®ìÙ¡°Ü§ß²Ý* ¡×¯ÓÜ ÷§ß¸ìÓ§Ü§ º¦¢ÜÁ°¾¥ë
ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°Ü§ß²Ý; *ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÛ ÷©ßµ¡ìßëÓÌ©Ú©ßÌªÛ* - ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ
¾®§ÜÇ ©¡Ü§Ô¨Ô´Ý¥ìßëÓÌ©Ú©®ÌªÛ; *ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÛ ©Úì©¨Û¨ìßëÓÌ©Ú©ßÌªßëÛ* - ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ ¾®§ÜÇ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¨Ô
´Ý¥ìßëÓÌ©Ú©®ÌªÛ; *ôëÛ* - ô¡Ô; *õì¦ÞÅ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ©Ú©ìÙ* -
õì¦ÞÅ©Úì¡ßìªÛ ©¥Û¥ÕÌ©Ú©ìÙ. "½ªßº§Ü§Ô½ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë®ìÙ¡°Ü"
ù²Ý±§ÔÜ ¡×¯Û ©ÚìµÞÇ§ªß² ©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÚ§Ô¡ÜÁ
µß§²§Ü¾®®Ó§Üë§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ó§Ô¡ßìÓ §Ü¾®®Ó§Üë§Ü¾§ËªÛ
§ìÙ£Û£Ô©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

õ©Ú©¥Õ ½£§²µÞ®Ìê©ªß²Ç ó¤ÝÃ©¥Õ©Ú ©¥Û¥ÕÌ©Ú©¾§
óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìßëÓ±ÛÑ.

(ó®.) ó¨¨Û§ìªÛ ö£Û®ìÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ -
(ö£Û®ì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

17. ö£Û®ì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©ì§Ü®ªß®Ç - ©ìª©§§Ü§Ô½ "ó®ß¡Üë¨ß§ì:" ù²Ý¼±Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô§Ôë¤Ý½£ß§ÔËÌ®ß² ©ì®ßµä½§®ìÙ.

(®Üëß.) *ö£Û®ì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©ì§Ü®ªß®Ç* - ©ì§Ü®ß§Ô ©¤Ý£©Úì¡ßìªß² ö£Û®ì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©ì§Ü®ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç§ß²Ý, *©ìª©§§Ü§Ô½* - "§§Ü®Ó´Ý½¦ß: ©ìªªÛ©§ªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë µìÙ®÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥µÞ§ß²ªß² à¾®Á¦Þ¥§Ü§Ô½ *"ó®ß¡Üë¨ß§ì:" ù²Ý¼±Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±* - ¨Ô§ÜëµîÓ¡°Ü Ê§ß²®ìÙ¡½°ßÅ ®ßìÙ§Ü¾§¼£ßÜß½§ëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, ô§ìª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, ¡ªÛ©Öìªß¡ ùÌ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, "®ßìÙ§Ü¾§¼£ßÜß²Ý ã§±Óëß²Ý" ù²Ý¡Ô± õ®Ü®ß¡Üë§Ü§ß½ ù¨Û§ óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ¨Ô£Û£ëÓ§Ü§§ßõ§ÜÇ ù²Ý²ÓÜ óÜ©ìß²®ìÙ¡¾°©Ú ½©ß½ ©§±Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ õìß½§ õÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ "½ë¨ ½ë¨ §ß§ß ¡£Û£§Ô" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ýÅªÛ É°Ü½°±Ó" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §²¡ÜÁ§Ü §ÔÌÎ°Ü°ªß²½©ßÇ µ¤Ý£ìÓ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, §ÔÌ®¥Õ ½ªÜ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ µ¤Ý£ìÓ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ½®ÆªßÔÜ §ÔÌ§ÜÇ¯ß¾ë Ê¥ÕëÓ½ ãÅ¾¡ Ê§ß² ½£´Ý¥Õ§ ¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ËªÛ, "§ÔÌª¡°Ü éªÓú® ª±Û±ªììß¥Û ¼£ëÛ®ßìÙ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ã¥ÛÅ¨²Ý ªß¾¡°Ü Çïë²½®¨Û§Ô" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¨Ôëª¨§Ü§ß½ëß§Ü, ¼©ìÓë ©Óìß¥Û¥ÕëßìÙ Ç¥¡Ü¡ªß² ¨ßëÛ£Û£ÔªßìÙ úÎ§ß½ëß§Ü ¨Ô§ÜëµîÓ¡°Ü µ¡®Ó§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦ÎªÛ, ¨Ôëª¨ªÓÜß§ß½©ßÇ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü §¢Ü¡°Ü ¾¡¡°ßÍªÛ §¾¡°ßÍªÛ ©ìÓÃ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ß² §ÔÌ§ÜÇ¯ßëÛªß¾ Ê§Ó¥Û¥ ©§ßìÙ§Ü§ ¢Ü¡¾°½ë¨Û§Ô¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Îªß² ½£´Ý¥Õ§¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ËªÛ, 'ª¨¾µ®' ù²Ý±©¥Õ½®ÆªßÔÜ µ¢Ü¡Ü©ªß§Üì§Ü§ß½ ó¨ßëß½µ¨ µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô µªÛ¸ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆª®²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ®ßìÙ§Ü¾§ ¼£ßÜÍ ¢Ü¡ß§Ü§Ô½ ¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ËªÛ ¡ßìÙë©Ú©ß¥ÕÜß§ ¡ß§Ü§Ô½ ®ßìÙ§Ü¾§¼£ß-Üß§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ô¡Ô±®Ó¾® ¼£ßÜ©Ú©¥Û¥². õ¢Ü ¢²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ "ù©Ú½©ßÇªÛ ®ßìÙ§Ü¾§¼£ßÜß§ÔÌ©Ú©²Ý - ù©Ú½©ßÇªÛ ô§ìÓëß§ÔÌ©Ú©²Ý" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý²ßÜ ô³ÜìÓ§µªÛìº¦ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ ó§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ µ¨Û½§ß´ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ, ¾£§²ÝëÊªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡¼ëß¯ÓËªÛ. ô¾¡ëß½ ¡ªÛ©Öìªß¡ ùÌ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©Ú¾©£Û ¼£ß²Ý² ©Úì¡ßìªß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç; *ô§Ôë¤Ý½£ß§ÔËÌ®ß² ©ì®ßµä½§®ìÙ* - Êê¡ßì¦é§ìßëÛ µä¨Û§ìªß² ½§¹µÞ¾µË¾¥§Ü§ß² §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ëË¾¥ëìß² ©ì®ßµä½§®ìÙ. ó§®ß ©Úì§ª½§½¹ßÌê©ªß² µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ëìß² ©ì®ßµä½§®ìÙ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ß-ÜÎªßªÛ. "©ì®ßµä½§®ìÙ" ù²Ý±Ç ®Üëâ¸®ßµä½§®ìÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½, ©ì£©Ú§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ "ë:©ß:" ù²Ý± ³ÜÌ§Ô©ÚìµÓ§Ü§§Ü¾§©Ú ©±Û±£Û¼£ß-ÜÍ§Ü, "®ßµä½§®' £©Ú§§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ ®ßµä½§®ßë ù²ÝÑ ³ÜÌ§Ô ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ½ë 'µìÙ®§Üì®µ§Ô' ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ µ¡ ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ¨Ô§Üë®ßµªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁª®²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ.

(óÌ.) ©ì§Ü®ªß®Ç - ó¡ß¡ßÜëªß² ¨ª¨Û§ªÓÜ½§ßìÙ ¨ß¥Û¥Õ½ ¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§ìÙ¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡Üë²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ¼¥Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ õÌ©ÚÉ. "©ì§Ü®§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡°ßÍªÛ éìÙ¦ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ". ©ì§Ü®§Ü§ÔÓÌ©ÚÉ - ¨ß¥Õëß¨Ô±Û½ªÜ ¨ÔßªßÔ± ¨×¦Óß Ê±Û±§Ü§Ô½ õ²Óë £¨Û§²Áµäª§ßªÛéß§Ô¡°ß½ ó¢Ü¡ìÓ§ÜÇ £§ÜÌ£ßªìß§Ô¡°Ü ©¦ÓªßÒ ó§Ü½§£®ßµÓ¡Ð¡ÜÁ Ê¡¡Ü¼¡ßÅ§ÜÇ §ÔìÓÉì£¡Üì®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¼ë²ÝÑ ®ÓÌÇ

©Ó¥Õ¡ÜÁªß½©ß½ËªÛ, ©ÚëÓÌìß¨Ô±Û¡ ¡¥Ó½ ®ìÙ´Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ¡ß°½ª¡ªÛ ½©ßÎªÛ, §ÜÌ
´ßìÙ§Ü§²Ý ¨ß¡ÜÁ®±Û±Ó£Û£ß®ß ¨Ô±Û¡ ª§ÜµÞë§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ§Ü §¦Þ¦ÖìÙ ®ßìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ
§ßìÙªÓ¡¾²©Ú½©ßÎªÛ õÇ ô®ì¦ ¹ªÛ½©ßÜ Öß®Óé§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©ß±Û©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) ®Üëâ¸§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ ½ªÜ - (®Üëâ¸ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥ ¢Ü¡Ô,

18. ®Üëâ¸ªß®Ç - µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô µªÛ¸ßì ¡ìÙ§Ü§ß¡Ü¡°ß² µ¢Ü¡ìÙ ´¦ ©Úì§ÜËªÛ¨ ó¨ÔÌ§Ü§ìÙ¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - ®Üëâ¸ªß®Ç - ®Üëâ¸¢Ü¡°ßÁª¾®, *µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô µªÛ¸ßì ¡ìÙ§Ü§ß¡Ü¡°ß² µ¢Ü¡ìÙ´¦ ©Úì§ÜËªÛ¨ ó¨ÔÌ§Ü§ìÙ¡°Ü* - "§§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨©§Ü®¨Û§Ü®ß§Ü" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ¹Ü¤ß² ©¢Ü¡°Ü õì¦Þ½¥ßÅ¢Üá¥Õ µªÛ¸ßì¡ìÙ§Ü§ß®ß² µ¢Ü¡ìÙ´¦ÌªÛ, "û£Û®ìÙë®ÖìÙëµªÛ½©§ß§Ü" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë û£Û®ìÙë ®ÖìÙë¢Ü¡°Ü õì¦Þ½¥ßÅ¢Üá¥Õ µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ¡ìÙ§Ü§ß®ß² ©Úì§ÜËªÛ²ÌªÛ, "³¡Ü§Ô ½§¹µÊ§Ü¡ìÙ´ß§Ü" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ³¡Ü§Ô ½§¹µÞµä¡Ü¡°Ü õì¦Þ½¥ßÅ¢Üá¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô¡ìÙ§Ü§ß®ß² ó¨ÔÌ§Ü§ÌªÛ, '´ß¥ÛÁ¦Þëß§Ü®ßµä½§®:' ù²ÝÑ ©¥Û¥ìÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§©¥Õ½ë ó®ìÙ Êê®Ì¥½² ®Üëâ¸®ßµä½§®¾ìËªÛ á¥Û¥Õ ®Üëâ¸£Ç´Ý¥ëªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ßÜÍ®ìÙ¡°Ü. µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ µÞ§Ô§Ô µªÛ¸ßì ¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ®Üëâ¸¢Ü¡°Ü Êê²Ý½±.

(ó®.) ®Ó©®§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¥Õ¾ë µ¢Ü¡Üì½¸¦ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (®Ó©®ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

19. ®Ó©®ªß®Ç - ìßª¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ß§Üë®§ßì¢Ü¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - ®Ó©®ªß®Ç - ó®§ßì¢Ü¡°Ü ô®², ìßª¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ß§Üë®§ßì ¢Ü¡°Ü - àìßª ó®§ßìÊªÛ, à¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ß®§ßìÊªÛ, ô§Ô£©Ú§§Ü§ß½ ª§ÜµÞëáìÙª®ìß¸ß§Ô ó®§ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©ìßªìÙ£Ô¡Ü¡Ô±Ç.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®§Ü¾§Ë©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

(óÌ.) *®Üëâ¸ªÛ* - ©ß±Û¡¥Ü½©ß½ ¼£²ÝÑ ¡ß¦®ìÓ§ßªÛ©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õÇ "©ì½ªß§ßì²ßëÓÌ©Ú©ß¼²ßÌ §ßìÙªÓ¡²Ý üÌ ¡Üìßª§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ§Ü§ §Üì®Üë§Ü¾§ ¨ßÍ ¡Üìßª¦Ó¡°Ü ®ß¢Ü¡Ô ®Ó©¹Ó§ÜÇ¡Ü ¼¡ß°ÜÐ½ªß©ß§Ô ºÖì®Üëâ¸ªß² ºÖìß©Ú§Ô.
®Ó©®ªÛ:- ¼©Ì¡Ü¡ßÑ½©ß½, §§Ü¡ß®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁ ô£Ûì¦ÖëªßëÓÌ§Ü§Ü, õÇ "Á¦¡×² ©Úì¾¹¡¾°§Ü§°Ü°Ó Á¦®ß²Ý¡¾°¡Ü ¾¡¡Ü¼¡ß°ÜÐªÛ ©Ó§ß½®ß©ß§ÔËªÛ, ª¦Þ¥®ìÙ´ªÛ ½©ßÎÊ°Ü°Ç".
®Ó©®ªÛ ó¨¨Û§ªßëÛ ¼¡°¦Ê¡Üë½©§§Ü§ß½ ½©§Ô§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ªÈ´Ýë§Ü®ªÛ, §ÔìÙë¡Ü§Ü®ªÛ½©ß½ ¼¡°¦§Ü®ÊªÛ õ£Û¾£ëß½ ®¨Û§Ç, µÞ®Ìê½©¦ ó²ÝÑ. ó§ÔÜ ó©ÚìßÉ¡ÜÌ§ ®Ó¡Üì¸¢Ü¡ÐªßëÛ, ó¹¸§ÜµÞ®©ß® ®Ó©®¢Ü¡ÍªßªÛ. §×©ßÇ§Ü©¨Û¨ ©Úì§×©ªÛ½©ß½ ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ü¡¥®§ß² Ê¡Üë©Úìß§ÔìÙ©ß®¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ÷©ßµÞë¢Ü¡°ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ®Ó§Ô, ³Ó®, ©ß®¨, ®Üëßµ, ¹ßª§ß¡Ü²Óëßì Ù¹ä², ®Ó§Ü½§³ß§Ô¡°ß¡Ô± ¼¡°¦©ÚìßÇìÙ©ß®¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ ó¸¢Ü¡ßìË¡Ü§ ¹Ö®ìÙ¡¾° ó§Ô ´Ý¥Õ§ÜÇ ¨Ô±Û¾¡ëß½ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡ßÍ¡ÜÁ óÈ©ßµÞë¢Ü¡°Ü. ¨Ô§Ü½ëß§Ô§ ³ß¨Û½§ß§Ô§ß§Ô½©§ÊªÛ ¹ß¡Üì§ÜµÞ¤ß§Ôëß² £ßÇìß§ÜªÛëÊªÛ ½¡£®ß§Ô ÊêìÙ§Üë¨Û§ÊªÛ, ´§Ü§ÜìÓªÛ£§Ü ½©§©Ó¨Û¨ªß² ©§Üª¨ß©ß§Ô ®Ó©®ÊªÛ, ÷½©¨Û§Üì

§ÜìÓ®Ó¡Üìª §§Ô©¡Ü§ ¸ë¡ÜìÖ® ¨ì¨ßìßë¦ ¸ìÓ¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ ª§ÜµÞëáìÙª®ìß¸ß§Ôë®§ßì ®Ó½ ´´¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ó®±Û±ÓÒ¾¥ë É¹ßË§ ®ìÙ¦¡ÜÌ§ÜëµÞ§ß¨ß§Ô ½©§¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, Çì®§ßì¢Ü¡ÐªßëÛ, Á¸Þë§¢Ü¡ÐªßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ó½ßªÛ. ó®§ßì¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ½¸Ç - õ£Û¾£, ©ªÛ - µßÇ©ìÓ§Üìß¦ß§Ô§ÜìëªÛ. ©©ÚìªßÎ¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ©ÚÌÁ³ß©ß§Ô¡°ß½ ©Ó±¨Û§ß¼²²Ý¾¡ëß½ ó®§ßì¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ½¸Ç ¡ìÙªªßëÛ ½®¦Þ¥ß½®ß¼®²Ý²ÓÜ; ó¾®§²Ý²Ó½ ³ß©ªÛ ®Üëß¹ÜëªÛ, ó®§ßìªÛ û£Û£Ô¡¼ª²ÝÑ ©ìÓ¸ìÓ§Ü§Ç.

20. ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ - õì¦ÞÅ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ õì¦ÞÅ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁª*Û.
ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªß²Ç õì¦ÞÅ©Úì¡ßìªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) ¡×¯Û "ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ õì¦ÞÅ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªÛ" ù²Ý±Ç µÞ®Ìê©®Üëß©Ú§ÔËªÛ, ®Ó¡Üì¸®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ëËªÓ½±. ó®±Û¾± ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ó§ß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

21. ó§ß®Ç "ó¥Õ½ëÒ°Ü°ß²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ "ù²§ß®Ó" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ù²ÝÒëÓìÙ" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ°ÜÐªÛ, "½©ß§Ô±Û¡ª¼ª²Ý¼²¤Ý£ªÛ ÉÁ¨ÛÇ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "óì®Ó¨Û§©Ú ©ß¾®ËªÛ §ßÒª¡ªÛ©¥Õ®¨ÛÇÉÁ¨ÛÇ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "É¨Û§ÔëÓ±ÛÉÁ¨ÛÇ §²Ý©ßß§ìªÛ ¼©Ì¡¾®§Ü§®¯¡²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "÷°ÜÐ®ßÌ°Ü°Ó±Û¼±Ü-ßªÛ ÷¥²ÓÌ¨Û§±Ó§Ô", ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ºÞªÖµ¸Ó§²ßëÛ, ®Óº² ®Ó¡Üì¸Ë¡Ü§Ü§²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ°Ü½° µ¡-©ÚÌ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ µ§ß®½ß¡¨ªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅªÛ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ õÌ©ÚÉ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *ó§ß®Ç* - ó¨Û§®Óì¦ÞÅ ©Úì¡ßìªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ®Üëß©Ú§Ô¡°ß®², "ó¥Õ½ëÒ°Ü°ß²Ý" - ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô "ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ°ÜÐªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§°®ß¡ µÞ®Ìê© ®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ë£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç, "½©ß§Ô±Û¡ª¼ª²Ý¼²¤Ý£ªÛ ÉÁ¨ÛÇ" ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô 'µ§ß®½ß¡²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅªÛ' ù²ÝÒª°®ß¡ ®Ó¡Üì¸®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ë£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç.
 ó®Ü®Óì¦Þ¥ÕÜ Ê¨ÛÇ±µÞ®Ìê©®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ëëÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ, *"ó¥Õ½ëÒ°Ü°ß²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ* - §ßµé§²ß² ù²ÝÒ°Ü½° ÷°Ü°®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ, *"ù²§ß®Ó" ù²ÝÑªÛ* - ù²ÝÒ¾¥ë ô§Üªß ù²ÝÑªÛ, *"ù²ÝÒëÓìÙ" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë* - ©Úìß¦é§²Ý ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ©Úì¡ßì½ª. ó§ß®Ç "ëµÞëß§Üªß ³ìÖìªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ù²Ý¾²§Ü §²¡ÜÁ ³ìÖìªß¡¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §ß²Ý ³ìÖìÓëßëÛ, §ßì¡²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÒªìÙ§Ü§ÊªÛ ¼£ßÜ ½®¦ÞÅ®¼§ß²Ý±Ó½±.
ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ°ÜÐªÛ - "ó¨Û§©Úì®Ó´Ý¥" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ°Ü½° ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®ÓÌ©ÚÉªÛ. ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ°Ü½°ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®ÓÌ©ÚÉ µÞ®Ìê©®Üëß©Ú§Ô, ó§Ü¾§£Û ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ.
 ½ªÜ ®Ó¡Üì¸®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ë£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç. ó§ß®Ç - *"½©ß§Ô±Û¡ªªÛ ù²Ý¼²¤Ý£ªÛ ÉÁ¨ÛÇ" ù²ÝÑªÛ* - ½©ß§ÔÜ ¡ªªÛ ù²Ý±Ç ¡ß-§Ü§ÔÜ ®Ó¡µÓ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡ªªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. óÇ½©ß½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ù²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ª§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì½®£Ô§ÜÇ ù²ÎªÛ, ó§®ß, ½©ß§ÔÜ ¡ªªÛ ù²Ý±Ç¡ÜÁ ¡ß½ß©ß§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ®Ó¡µÓ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¸ÞÌ§Ü©§ÜªªÛ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. õ£Û®ì¡¥ßºªÛ ¼©±Û±®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ¸ÞÌ§Ü©§Üªªß²Ç ù©Ú½©ßÇªÛ ®Ó¡µÓ§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓ½±ëÓÌ©Ú©Ç. *"óì®Ó¨Û§©Ú ©ß¾®ËªÛ §ßÒª¡ªÛ©¥Õ®¨ÛÇÉÁ¨ÛÇ" ù²ÝÑªÛ* - ¹Ö®ß§Üªß½®ß½¥ á¥®ÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ §ßª³ì®ßµÓ¨Ôëß² ©ÓìßÛ¥ÛÕËªÛ §ßÒªß¡ ó¨Û§ì ¢Ü¡ªß² §ÔÌ½ª²Ó½ëß½¥ ®¨ÛÇ ©Úì½®£Ô§ÜÇ ù²ÎªÛ, "ó¡ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ õ®Ò¾¥ë ª²µÞµä ù²ÝÒªÛ óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ËªÛ, "©¥Õ" ù²ÝÑ ó®Ò¾¥ë

§ÔÌ½ª²Ó ù²ÝÑªÛ óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ËªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; *"É¨Û§ÔëÓ±ÛÉÁ¨ÛÇ §²Ý©ßß§ìªÛ ¼©Ì¡¾®§Ü§®¯¡²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ* - É¨Û§Ô ù²Ý±Ç É§Ü§Ô ù²Ý±§ßëÛ ó§Ü§ßÜ ª²µÞµßëÛ É§Ü§Ô ù²ÝÒªÛ ª²µÞµä¡ÜÁ ÷¦Þ¥ß²½§ßì®µÞ§ß®Ó½´´ªÛ ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ É¨Û§Ô ù²ÝÑ £ìÖì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ®ß£¡ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; É¨Û§ÔëÓÜ ÉÁ¨ÛÇ ù²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¸ÞÌ§ë§Ü§Ô-Ü §²ÝÒ¾¥óëÛ §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ë ¾®§ÜÇ, ó§®ß ù²Ý £ìÖì§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ö®ß§Üªß½®ß½¥á¥ ©Úì½®£Ô§ÜÇ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. §²Ý©ßÜ ô§ìªÛ ¼©Ì¡¾®§Ü§ ó¯¡²Ý - §²Ý ©¡Ü¡Ó½ ù²¡ÜÁ ô§ìªÛ ©Úì®¸Ó¡Ü¡ÔªÛ©¥Õ ¾®§Ü§ ó¯¡²Ý ù²Ý²Îª¾ªËªÛ. ¼©Ì¡¾®§Ü§ óÈ©ß®Üë²ß² §²Ý²°®²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¼©ÌÁªÛ©¥Õ ¾®§Ü§, '¾®§Ü§ ó¯¡²Ý' ù²Ý±Ç¡ÜÁ §²Ý ©¡Ü¡Ó½ ù²¡ÜÁ ô§ìªÛ ©Úì®¸Ó¡Ü¾¡¡Ü¡ß¡ ù²Ý É¨Û§ÔëÓÜ §²Ý¾² ¾®§Ü§ ó¯¡²Ý ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. "½©ìªìÙ ¡ß§Ü ¡¥Ü É¾ìë®Ó¾°®Ó§Ü§ ¡ßìªìÙ½ª²Ó' ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó¯¾¡½ë ¨ÔÌê©¡ªß¡ ÷¾¥ë®²Ý. , *"÷°ÜÐ®ßÌ°Ü°Ó±Û¼±ÜßªÛ ÷¥²ÓÌ¨Û§±Ó§Ô", ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ß¬ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë* - §²Ý ©¡Ü¡Ó½ ª¨µÞ¾µË¾¥ë®ìÙ ª¨µÞµÓ½¼ëÜßªÛ §ÔÌ½ª²Ó½ëß½¥ á¥®ÓÌ¨ÛÇ, "©¡Ü¡ªÛ ½¨ß¡Ü¡±Óëß²Ý" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ©Ó²Ý½²¼ëßÌ ¡ßìÙë©Ú©ß¥Õ²Ý±Ó½ë ©ìÓ£Û½£§Ô§Ü§ÔÌ¨Û§ßëÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ©Úì¡ßì½ª. ó§®ß "÷°ÜÐ®ßìÙ ÷°Ü°Ó±Û¼±ÜßªÛ ÷¥²ÓÌ¨ÛÇ ó±Ó§Ô" ù²ÝÑ ©ß¥ªßªÛ½©ßÇ, ¨Ô¾²Î¡ÜÁ ®ßëÛ§Ü§¾©Ú©±Û±ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ óÈµ¨Û§Ô©Ú©ßìÙ. óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡ÜÁªÇ ùÜß®±Û¾±ËªÛ á¥ õÌ¨ÛÇ ©ìÓ£Û½£§Ô©ÚÉ§Ô ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ©Úì¡ßì½ª ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. - *ºÞªÖµ¸Ó§²ßëÛ* - ©Óìß¥Û¥Õ½ëß½¥ á¥Õ²®²ßëÛ, *®Óº² ®Ó¡Üì¸Ë¡Ü§²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ* - ®Óº¦ªß¡ õÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ®Ó¡Üì¸®Ó£Ô´Ý¥²ß¡¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, *¸ÞÌ§ë¡ª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ°Ü½°* - "§Ü®ßµä©ìÙ¦ß" õ§Üëß§Ô©Ú©¥Õ½ë ô§Üªß½®ß½¥ á¥ ¸ÞÌ§ë©§Üª§Ü§Ô½ õ©Ú©¥Õ µÞ®Ìê©®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ëËªÛ, ®Ó¡Üì¸®Üëß©Ú§Ô¾ëËÊ¾¥ë®²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, ô§Üªß½®ß½¥á¥ ÷©ßµ¡Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ©Úì©¨Û¨Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ¸ÞÌ§ë©§Üª ¢Ü¡°Ó½ õì¦ÞÅ ®Üëß©Ú§ÔëßÍªÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ª±Û± µ¡ ½£§¨Ì¾¥ë ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ª-¢Ü¡°Ó½ µÞ®Ìê©®Üëß©Ú§Ôëß½ëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ó§Ô¡ßìßÈÁ¦ªß¡®Ó½± ®Üëß©Ú§Ôß²ÓÌ©Ú©§ß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÍ®ßìÙ¡°Ü. *µ¡-©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ* - ½£§²Ì¾¥ë µ¡ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ, µ¡ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ, ó¾® ù¾® ù²Ý²ÓÜ - ½®§ªß²Ç ½£§¨¾ì¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ - "õ§ªÛ ÁÌ õ§ªÛªß¡ßìÙ´Ö:" ù²ÝÑ É¦Þë¡ìÙª§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ©ß©¡ìÙª§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ®Ó§Ô¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡, ó©Ú©¥Õ£Û ¼£ëÛëß½§ ©¦Þ¦¼®ß¦Þ¦ß¼§²ÝÑ ®Ó§Ô§ ©ß©¡ìÙª§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ©¦ÞÆ ù²ÝÑ ®Ó§Ô§Ü§ É¦Þë ¡ìÙª§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ÷¾¥ëìßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡. ½£§²Ì¾¥ë ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡°Ü õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓ½±. ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ, ¾¡®Üë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ, µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô õ§ì ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ó¨Û®ëÓ¡ÜÁ¢Ü¡Ü ¡ßìÙëªÛ Ê§Ó½ ëÓÜ¾ëÓ½±; ô²ßÜ õ®Ò¡ÜÁ ù¨Û§ ¡ßìÙë§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡Ð¾¥ë ó¨Û®ëÊ®¦ÞÅ ù²Ý±ßÜ ³§ÜÌ©Ö¥ß§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ½®ÆªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ó¨Û¨©ß¨ß§Ô¡°ÓÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ½®Æ¼ª²ÝÑïªßëÛ§ÜÇ õ®²Ý ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±Ç. ¡ìÙª¨Ô´Ý¥Ò¡ÜÁ "§ìÙª©Úì¹ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ®ÜÌ¦Öª½¸" ù²ÝÑ £ÛÌ§Ô ®Ó§Ô§Ü§©¥Õ½ë ©¡®§È©®ß§Ô¡°ÓÍªÛ, ô§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ û¸Ó¡®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ, µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô ôÊ´ÝªÓ¡®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ÷¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¹Ü¤ß¨¨Ô´Ý¥Ò¡ÜÁ

õ§ì®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ, ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, µªß§Ô ©¾¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, µªß§Ô ©Ó§Ü§©Ó²ÝÉ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, õì¦ÞÅÊ¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ©¡®§Ü®Ó ´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡ ¨Ô´¥²ß²®¾²ëÓ½± ¡×¯Û£Û¼£ß²Ý²Ç.

ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ: "ó¨Û§©Úì®Ó³Üë¨Ôë¨Û§ß®ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡. µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡¨ì¡©Úì½®£ß§Ô µìÙ®ß®µÞ¾§¡°ÓÍªÛ µ¡½£§²ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ¨Û Ç¾¦ëßëÛ, ó®ìÙ¡¾° ®Ó¥ß½§¨Ô±Û¡Ô± ¨Ô¾-¡ÜÁ½ª½ ³ä©ß³Üìëªß² §ÔÌ½ª²Ó½ëß½¥ á¥Õ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, ó®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ §Ü½ëë²ß¾¡¡Ü¡ß¡ÎªÛ, ó®ìÙ¡¾° ìºÓ¡Ü¾¡¡Ü¡ß¡ÎªÛ, ©¨ÛÇé§²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ª§Ü§Ô½ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ.

õÇ é§¡¹ªÛ½©ß½, "¡¥Û¡ÔÖ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ ¡¦ÞÆï¡ÜÁ ó´Ý¥ß¢Ü¡½ëß¡§Ü§ßÜßªÜ, ®Ó´ëªß¡ßªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡. "¨ßªÛ ó¯Ó¡Ü¡ ¨Ô¾²§Ü§ßÍªÛ ó¯Óëß§©¥Õ ¨ªÛ¾ªËªÛ, §²Ý¾²ËªÛ ½¨ß¡Ü¡Ô¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, ¨ßªß¡ ¨Ô¾²§Ü§®²ÝÑ óÇ¡Ü¡ß²®Ó¥§Ü§Ô½ Ê¡ªÛ ¡ß¥Û¥ÕËªÛ, ©Ó§Ü§ìÙ ¡Ï§Ü§Ô½ ÃÌ¡Ü¡Ô¥ÛÅ¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ßÜ ©Ó²Ý½² ¨Ô²ÝÑ óÑ§ÜÇ®ÓÅªÛ ªß§ß¾®©Ú½©ß½ËªÛ, ª§ªÛ©¥Û¥ëß¾² ¼¡ßÜ©ÚÉ¡Ü¡ßÜ ó§²Ý ¡Ï§Ü§Ô½ õÌ¨Û§ ©ß¡²Ý ó§²Ý ¼£®Ó¾ëëÓ¥ÛÅ ó§²Ý ¡¦Þ¾¦ ª¾±¡ÜÁªÛ©Ú½©ßÎªÛ, õìßª¥ªÛ ø¥ÛÅ®ß¾ì©Ú½©ß-ßÎªÛ, ÷¦ìÓÜ ¾¡¾ë¡Ü ¡¥Õ¡ÜÁ¼ª²ÝÑ ÷±¡Ü¡§Ü§ÔÜ ©ßÍªÛ ½£ßÑªÛ É¹Ó©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ªß§ß¾®©Ú½©ßÎªÛ ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ". õ²Ý²ÊªÛ ½£§²ß½£§²ìÙ¡°Ü µ§Ü¾§ ¼©±ÎªÛ, §ß²Ý ô²¨Û§ª¾¥ë ó¥Õëßì Ù¡°Ü §Ô±§Ü§ÔÜ "¼§°Ó¨Û§¼®²Ý£Ô¨Û¾§ë¡¢Ü¡Ü ¡¯Óëß½§" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "½§ÒªÛ ©ßÍªÛ ¡²Ý²ÍªÛ óÊÇªß¡Ô §Ô§Ü§Ô§ÜÇ ù²Ý ø²ÓÍëÓìÓÍ¦ìÙ®Ó²ÓÜ ¨Ô²Ý±¼®ß²Ý¾±Ë¦ìÙ¨Û½§½²" ù²ÝÑ ÷°Ü½° ®£Ô§Ü§Ü.

½¡®Ò¡ÜÁ õ§ì ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ¡ìÜª¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, µß§Üëªß² ô§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü§Ô½ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ óÇ¡ÜÁ µß§²ªß¡ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ õì¦ÞÅÊ¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©¡Ü§Ô¨Ô´Ý¥²ß² ÷©ßµ¡Ò¡ÜÁ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ µÞ®ë§Ü¨ µÞ®Ìê©©¡Ü§ÔëÓÜ µß§¨§Ü®©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ¾¡®Üë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ µÞ®ìÜ¡Ü¡ß§Ô¡°ÓÍªÛ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; ©Úì©¨Û¨Ò¡ÜÁ µÞ®¡§ªß¡ÎªÛ ©ì¡§ªß¡ÎªÛ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ÷©ßµ¡Ò¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß² µÞ®ë§Ü¨Ìê©µß§¨©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔëÓÜ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; ô£ßìÜëß©Óªß² ¨Ô´Ý¥Ò¡ÜÁ "µÓ§Ü§ÔìÜ©®§Ô®ß½¨§Ô" õ§Üëß§Ô©Ú©¥Õ ö£Û®ì©ì§¨Û§ÜììÜ ©¡Ü¡Ü ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ô£ßìÜëß©Óªß²¨Ô´Ý¥ìÜ ©¡Ü¡Ü ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ©ìª©§§Ü§Ô½ ¨Ô§ÜëìÜ¡ÜÁªÛ Ê¡Ü§ìÜ¡ÜÁªÛ "ªÌ¨Û½§ ¨¢Ü¡°Ü ½©ß¡ª¡Ô¯Û£Û£Ô¡ÜÁ" ù²ÝÑ ù¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë µÞ®½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ß§Ô ½§ß´¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ªÌ¨Û§ß²®½² ù²ÝÑ ó¨ÛëÛµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ µÞ®½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ß§Ô ½§ß´¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ©¡®§È©®ß§Ô¡ÓÜ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õ©Ú©¥Õ ¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ô£ßìÜë©Óªß² ¨Ô´Ý¥Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ©Úì©²Ý²Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ÷©ßµ¡Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ½¡®Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ, ¡ìÜª½ëß¡¨Ô´Ý¥Ì¾¥ëÎªÛ µ¡ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÐªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. *µ§ß®½ß¡²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ õÌ©ÚÉ* - ù©Ú½©ßÇªÛ ©ßìÜ§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅªÛ, õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓì¦ÞÅ ©Úì¡ßì¢Ü¡°ß¡ÎªÛ "ó¨³Ü¨¨Û¨¨Ûë:" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô ÉÌ´ìÜ¡Ð¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß² ®Ó¡ßìß§Ô½§ß´¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ©±Û±Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ½¸ë©Úì§Üë¨×¡²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ ù²Ý¾¡.

(ó®.) õ²Ó óìÜ£Û£ß®§ßì§Ü¾§ ÷©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÜ ½ªÜ (óìÜ£Û£ß®§ßìªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

22. óìÜ£Û£ß®§ßìªß®Ç - "§ªÌ¡¨Û§¼§®ÜÎÌ® ª®ÜÎÌ®¨Û§ß½² §ªÌ¡¨Û§¼§©Ú½©ìÜ ª±Û±©Ú½©ìÜ" ù²Ý¡Ô± ©¥Õ½ë §²¡Ü¼¡² ýÌÌ®ªÛ, ýìÜ ¼©ëÌª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ôà§Ì¡¨Û§ ®¥Õ½® ®¥Õ®ß¡ÎªÛ, ó®ìÜ¡°Ó¥Û¥ ¼©ë½ì ¼©ëìß¡ÎªÛ, µìÜ®¹Ü¤²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ ó¹Ü¤¾²©Ú½©ß½ËªÛ, µìÜ®³¡Ü§²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ ó³¡Ü§¾²©Ú ½©ß½ËªÛ, ó®ß©Ú§ µªµÞ§¡ßª²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ µß½©º³¾²©Ú ½©ß½ËªÛ, µìÜ®ìº¡²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ§ ìºÞëªÛ½©ß½ËªÛ, µÞ®µÞ®ßªÓ©ß®§Ü¾§ ªß±ß¥Õ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¡¦ÞÆ¡ÜÁ ®Ó ´ëªßªÛ©¥Õ µìÜ®µä©²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, ½¡ßëÓÜ¡°ÓÍªÛ, ¡Üì¸ ¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, ½§³¡ßß®§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ¨Ô¾.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *óìÜ£Û£ß®§ßìªß®Ç* - óìÜ£Û£ß®§ßìªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç, *"§ªÌ¡¨Û§¼§®ÜÎÌ® ª®ÜÎÌ®¨Û§ß½² §ªÌ¡¨Û§¼§©Ú½©ìÜ ª±Û±©Ú½©ìÜ" ù²Ý¡Ô± ©¥Õ½ë* - "µäÌê©ßªÛ ©Úì§ÔªßªÛ ®Ó´Ý½¦ß: ©Úìµ¨Û¨®§½¨º¦ßªÛ ¡ÜÌ§Ü®ß§Üª¨:©ÚìÖ§Ô¡ìÖªÛµä®ìÜ¦ì¹§ß§Ô©Ó:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ô³ÜìÓ§ìÜ ÷¡¨Û§¾®ëß² µä®ìÜ¦ß¹§ §ßªÛì §ßìÜ £Ôß ªÛÌ¦Þªë¢Ü¡°ß² §Üì®Üë¢Ü¡°ß½ ëß¼§ßÌ §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ë¡Ü ½¡ßÌ¡Ô±ßìÜ¡½°ß, ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë ®ÓºÜ§Üì®ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ, ó®ÓºÜ§Üì®ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ©ßìßªÜ §²¡ÜÁ§Ü §ÔÌ½ª²Óëß¡ ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, ô³ÜìÓ§ìÜ ÷¡¨ÛÇ ù¨Û§§Ü

§ÔÌ¨ßª§Ü§ÔëÓÅ¡Ô±ßìÙ¡½°ß, ó¨Û§§Ü §ÔÌ¨ßª½ª
§ÔÌ¨ßªªß¡ ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÓ²Ý©¥Õ½ë
§²¡Ü¼¡² ýÌÌ®ªÛ, ýìÙ ¼©ëÌª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - §²¡ÜÁ õ¨Û§§Ü §ÔÌ½ª²Ó ½®ÆªÛ,
õ¨Û§§Ü §ÔÌ¨ßªªÛ ½®ÆªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ¨ÔìÙ©Ú©¨Û§ªÓÜßª½½ë, *ô³ÜìÓ§Ì¡¨Û§
®¥Õ½® ®¥Õ®ß¡ÎªÛ, ó®ìÙ¡°Ó¥Û¥ ¼©ë½ì ¼©ëìß¡ÎªÛ* -
ô³ÜìëÓ§Ü§®ìß²®ìÙ¡°Ü §ß¢Ü¡Ð¡¨ÛÇ ú½§ÒªÛ üÌ §Üì®Üë§Ü§ß½
®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦Þ¦ ù²Ý±ßÜ ¨ÜÇ ù²ÝÑ ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë ó¨Û§
®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü§ÔÜ óµß§ßì¦ªß² ó§Ô´Ý¥ß²®Ó½³´§Ü¾§ ó§Ô´Ý¥Õ§ÜÇ óÇ½®
§²¡ÜÁ óµß§ßì¦ªß² §ÔÌ½ª²Óëß¡ ©ìÓ¡Üì¡Ô§ÜÇªÛ, "ù²ÝÒ¾¥ë ìßª²Ý,
ù²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¡ÜÌ´Ý¦²Ý", ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ÷¡©Ú©ß½ëÓ¥Û¥ §ÔÌ¨ßª½ª
§²¡ÜÁ§Ü §ÔÌ¨ßªªß¡ ó¢Ü¡×¡ìÓ§ÜÇªÛ; *µìÙ®¹Ü¤²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§
ó¹Ü¤¾²©Ú½©ß½ËªÛ* - "ëµÞµìÙ®¹Ü¤:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §²Ý ¡ßìÙëÊªÛ
©Ó±ìÙ ¡ßìÙëÊ¼ªÜßªÛ ó±Ó¨Û§ÔÌ¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ õ¯Î ½©Ñ¡°Ü
ü²ÝÑ¨Û ¼§ìÓëß§ ó¹Ü¤¾²©Ú½©ß½ËªÛ, *µìÙ®³¡Ü§²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§
ó³¡Ü§¾²©Ú½©ß½ËªÛ* - '©ìßµÞë ³¡Ü§Ô:' ù²ÝÑªÛ 'µìÙ®³¡Ü§Ô:' ù²ÝÑïªÛ
¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ¡ßìÙë¢Ü¡¾°£Û ¼£ëÛËª°®ÓÜ ù§Ü§¾²
µìÙ®¹Ü¤§Ü®Ê¦Þ¥ß²ßÍªÛ ³¡Ü§ÔëÓÜß§½©ßÇ á¥ß¾ªëß½
óÇ¡Ü¡ß¡ µìÙ®³¡Ü§Ô µªÛ©¨Û¨²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ 'ó³¡Ü§ õ® ½£´Ý¥½§'
ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ µÞ®©ì¡ßìÙë¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¾¡¡Ü¡×¥ß² ³¡Ü§ÔëÓÜß§ ó£
¡Ü§¾²©Ú½©ßÍªÛ, *ó®ß©Ú§ µªµÞ§¡ßª²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ µß½©º¾²©Ú
½©ß½ËªÛ* - "µìÙ®ß¨Û ¡ßªß¨Û, §§§Üëß©Úë³¡Ü§ õ® ºÞë½§" ù²ÝÑªÛ,
¨ß¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ªß²Ó¥ªÛ ©ß¥" ù²ÝÒªÛ ©ß¥Û¥ÕÍªÛ, 'Á¨Û§ÌªÛ' ù²Ý¡Ô±
©ß¥Û¥ÕÍªÛ, ³ßµÞ§ÜìÜ§ÔÍªÛ, ô¯Û®ßìÙ §ÔÌª¢Ü¾¡ëß¯Û®ßìÙ óÌ°Ó£Û
¼£ëÛ§ §Ô®Üë©Úì©¨Û§¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §ß²Ý µªµÞ§¡ßª
¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¼©ßÌ¨Û§ÔëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, ô³ÜìÓ§ìÙ¡ÜÁ û¸Ó¡ ôÊ´ÝªÓ¡Ìê©µ¡
ó©Ö´Ý¥¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁª®²ß¡ ®ÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ '§§Ô£Û£ëß'
ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ½ß¡§Ü§Ô½¼ëßÌ®²Ý ©£ÔëßÍªÛ §ß¡§Ü§ßÍªÛ ¨ÓÎ©¥ÛÅ,
ô½ìÒªÛ õ§Ü§¾² ½£ßÑ¨Û§¦Þ¦ÖÌ¢Ü¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡Ð¦Þ½¥ß õÜ¾½ëß
ù²ÝÑ ù§ÔìÙ©Ú©ßìÙ§ÜÇ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªß½©ß½ avaNnum §²Ý¾²
©¹Ó¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡Ü¡°ß¡ÎªßªÛ, ù®½ìÍªß¡ÎªßªÛ ù²¡Ü¡Ô§Ü§²Ó ½£ßÑªÛ §¦Þ¦ÖÌ
¢Ü¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡Ð¦Þ½¥ß õÜ¾½ëß ù²ÝÑ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü
ó®µì©Úì§×º²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®¾²©Ú½©ßÎªÛ, *µìÙ®ìº¡²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ§
ìºÞëªÛ½©ß½ËªÛ* - ó¡ßì§Ü§ÔÜ 'ó®-ìº¹½¦' ù²Ý¡Ô± §ßÇµÓ§Ü§ªß²
§ÜìÓ®Ó§½£§¨ ó½£§¨ìº¡§Ü®ªÛ §²Ý©¡Ü¡ÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ,
§²Ý¾²ëß³ÜìëÓ§Ü§ ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡Ì¡ÜÁ©Ú
©ì§¨Û§Üì²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªß§Ü§Ôìª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ©§Ü§ìß² µªÛµßìÓ¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ
¡ÜÌ©ß©ì®³²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ìºÞëé§²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©Ú¾©£Û ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ. ù
¢Ü¢½²¹¼ë²Ý²ÓÜ, '¡Ô¢Ü¡¼ì°µÊ©µÞ§Ô¼§°' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'µä¡ÜìÖ®ªÛ
¨ß§ªÓ£Û£§Ô' ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ¹Ü¤ß¨®ß²Ý¡°ß²
®Ó³Ü®ßªÓ§Üììµ ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, ª¸ßìß¹ìÙ ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ 'ªª©Úìß¦ß¸Ó'
ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ û³Ü®ìÙëß½©¾ºË¾¼¥ë®ìÙ¡°ßëÛ©Ú ©§Ü§ìß² ©ß¦Þ¥®ìÙ¡°Ü
©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ §²¡ÜÁ ìº¡ìß¡ÎªÛ, §ß²Ý ó®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ¡ÜÌ©ß§Ô£ë§Ü§ßÍªÛ ¼µ°-
©Úë§Ü§ßÍªÛ ìºÞëé§²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¼§°§Üëµßì§Üë¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ
õ©Ú©¥Õ ìºÞëé§²ß¡®ÓÌ¨Û§ ®ÓÌ©ÚÉ ©ÚìµÓ§Ü§ªÓ½±.
"¹Ü¤ß¨×§Ü®ß§Ü¾ª®" ù²ÝÑ §ß½² ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡Ì¡ÜÁ ³ìÖì®§Ü©ì§¨Û§Üì²Ý
ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ß²Ó½±. "¡Ô¨Û§½ë£Û£¹¡¨Û¨ß§ªÛ µÞ®ßªÖ¨ªÛ

©ìªßìÙ§Ü§: ó³¡Ü§ªµÞ®§¨Û§Üì¤Ý£ ìºÞë¤Ý£ß©Ó ¹¨ßìÙ§Ü§¨ªÛ" ù²Ý²Î¢Ü¡Ü ¡¥®§Ô½±. *µÞ®µÞ®ßªÓ©ß®§Ü¾§ ªß±ß¥Õ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ* - "µÞ®§Ü®ªß§Üª¨Ôµ¤Ý£ß§ªÛ µÞ®ßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ ©Úì¸Þª¦ÓµÞ§Ü§Ô§ªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë µÞ®§Ü®ªÛ ô²Ç §²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, µÞ®ßªÓ§Ü®ªÛ ô²Ç ô£ÛìÓ§²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ ªß±ß¥¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ *¡¦ÞÆ¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªßªÛ©¥Õ* - "¨£ºä´ß©£Ûë§Ô" ù²Ý¡Ô± ©ì§Ü® ó®µÞ¾§Á¨ÛÇ ½£§¨Ì¾¥ë ªßªÛµ½¨§Üì ¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªßªÛ©¥Õ, *µìÙ®µä©²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ* - "µä-½©ß¸ÞË§Ü§½ìß§Ü§ß:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ô£ÛìÓ§ ó¨ß£ÛìÓ§ ®Ó©ß¡ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ µä©²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, *½¡ßëÓÜ¡°ÓÍªÛ* - "¼©°ª¨Ô½¡§½¨´Ý®©Ó Á¥ØÁ¤Ý½£´í" ù²Ý±©¥Õ µÞ®ëªÛ ®Üë¡Ü§-§Ô®Üë-¾µ¨Û§®-ªßÈ´ ©Úì§Ô´Ý¾¥¡°ß² ½¡ß®ÓÜ¡°Ó½ËªÛ, *¡ÜÌ¸¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ* - "¡²Ó®ßëÛ ®Ö¥Û¥Õ²Ý©ªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÜË©ß§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ §²Ý©¡Ü¡Ü ©¡Ü®ªß² ©¯ªÛ½©ßÜ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± §ÔÌÎ°Ü°¢Ü¡¾°Ë¾¥ë®ìß² ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡Ì¡ÜÁ ô²¨Û§ß®¸²ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ¡ÜÌ¸¢Ü¡°Ó½ËªÛ, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ *¡ÜÌ¸¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ* ù²Ý±Ç ô£ÛìÓ§ß¨ß£ÛìÓ§ ®Ó©ß¸ª± ùÜßÌ¾¥ë ¡ÜÌ¸¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; *½§³¡ßß®§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡* - ½§³§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó®§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ¡ß§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó®§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ½§£-¡ß-¡ì¦-®Ó©Úì¡ÜÌ´Ý¥³¾§ëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ù²ÝÒ§Ü. ½§£®Ó©Úì¡ÜÌ´Ý¥³¾§ - ©ì®Üëâ¸¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ, ¡ß®Ó©Úì¡ÜÌ´Ý¥³¾§ - ó®§ßì ¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ, ¡ì¦®Ó©Úì¡ÜÌ´Ý¥³¾§ - ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓ§Ü®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ÷¦Þ¥Õ½±. õ¨Û§ Êê²ÝÑ ½§ß´ÊªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ µìÙ®½§£¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, µìÙ®¡ß¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, µìÙ®ß®µÞ¾§¡°ÓÍªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; *ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ¨Ô¾* - ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ µÞ§Ô§Ô.

õ©Ú©¥Õ ©ìµÞ®Ìê©ªß²Ç ©¤Ý£ ©Úì¡ßìªß¡ õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ¾ë ëÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìßëÓ±ÛÑ.

(ó®.) ½ªÜÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ÷©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ¢Ü¡°ÓÜ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

23. ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜ §ìÙªªß®Ç - ©Úìß¦Ó ìº¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁÑ©Ú©ß¡©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç *ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜ §ìÙªªß®Ç* - ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §ìÙªªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç; *©Úìß¦Ó ìº¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁÑ©Ú©ß¡©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°Ü* - §ßìÉ§Üìß§Ô¡°Ü Ê§ß¡ ô£ÛìÓ§ ó¨ß£ÛìÓ§ ®Ó©ß¡ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ó²Ý² ®µÞ§Üìß§Ô¡¾°ëÓ¥ÛÅ ìºÓ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ó ¢Ü¡ªß¡ (½¸Ç®ß¡) ¼£ëÛ¡Ô± ¡ÜÌ´Ó-®Üë®¸ßì-ó¨Ûë½µ®ß§Ô©Úì®ìÙ§Ü§¨ ®Ó½£´ªÛ.

(ó®.) óìÙ§Ü§ªß®Ç ú¼§²Ý² óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ. (óìÙ§Ü§ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

24. óìÙ§Ü§ªß®Ç - ®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈÌê©ªß¡ §¨§ß¨Ûë¢Ü¡¾° µ ¢Ü¡Üì¸Ó§ÜÇ ½§®§ß®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, ¾©§ÜÌ¡ªß² ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, ©Úìß¦Ó¡°Ü ®Ó´ëªß¡ÎªÛ, ÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ªß² ½§³¡ß ©ß§Üì ¢Ü¡¾°ë±Ó¨ÛÇ, §ìÙª É§Ü§Üëß ®Üë©Ó¡Ü¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *óìÙ§Ü§ªß®Ç* - óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç, *®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈÌê©ªß¡* - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ®ìÙ¦§Ü§Ô±ÛÁªÛ, ô£Ûìª§Ü§Ô±ÛÁªÛ ÷£Ô§ªß¡, *§¨§ß¨Ûë¢Ü¡¾° µ¢Ü¡Üì¸Ó§ÜÇ* - ó©Ó£µÞ§ - ©§Ô§ - £¦Þ¥ß° - ªÛ½£Û£ß§Ô¡Ð¾¥ë §Üì®Üë§Ü¾§©Ú ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó¡Ü¾¡ë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, µÓ½ß¤Ý£ ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó ©ìÓÃ§Ü§ªß² óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ËªÛ §ß²Ýë§Ü¾§ËªÛ µªÛ©ß§Ô§ÜÇ *½§®§ß®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ* - ½§®§ßµªßìß§¨ß§Ô¡°Ü ®Ó´ëªß¡ÎªÛ, *¾©§ÜÌ¡ªß² ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ* - ©Ó§ÜÌµ¨Û§ìÙ©Ú©ªßëÛ ®Ì¡Ô± ¡ÜìÓ¾ë¡°Ü ®Ó´ëªß¡ÎªÛ, *©ÚìßÓ¡°Ü ®Ó´ëªß¡ÎªÛ* - µìÙ®©ÚìßÓ¡°Ó²Ý ®Ó´ëªß¡ÎªÛ, *÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ªß² ½§³¡ß ©ß§Üì¢Ü¡¾°ë±Ó¨ÛÇ* - ÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ªß² É¦Þë ½º§Üì¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, ÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ªß² É¦Þë ¡ß¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô± ®µ¨Û§ß§ÔÌ§Ü®ß§Ô É¦Þë¡ß¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, ½®§ß§Üëë¨ß§Ô¡¾°Ë¾¥ëìßëÛ, µÞ®Ìê©¹Ü¤ß²¨Ô´Ý¥ìßëÛ, ½ëß¡ÜëìßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡½° §ß¨©ß§ÜììÙ ù²ÝÑ ¼§ìÓ¨ÛÇ; ÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ªß² É¦Þë½º§Üì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, ÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥ªß² É¦Þë ¡ß¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô± ®µ¨Û§ß§ÔÌ§Ü®ß§Ô É¦Þë¡ß¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, ½®§ß§Üëë¨ß§Ô¡¾°Ë¾¥ëìßëÛ, µÞ®Ìê©¹Ü¤ß²¨Ô´Ý¥ìßëÛ, ½ëß¡ÜëìßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡½° §ß¨½ëß¡Üëìß¾¡ëß½ ó®ìÙ¡¾°§Ü ¼§ìÓ¨ÛÇ ù²Ý²®¾ªËªÛ. *§ìÙª É§Ü§Üëß ®Üë©Ó¡Ü¾¡* - ¨ÔìÙ©Ú©¨Û§É§Ü§Ôëß½ ¼£®ÓÅ¾¡. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ §ìÙªªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó²ßÜ É¦ÞëªÛ ®ÌªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ µß§¨É§Ü§Ôëß½ ®ÜëëªßÜÁ®Ç ù²Ý²Îª¾ªËªÛ..

(ó®.) ¡ßª§Ü§Ô²Ý ©ÚìßìÜ¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (¡ßªªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

25. ¡ßªªß®Ç - û¸¼°¡Ô¡ªßËªÛ, ©ßì¼°¡Ô¡ªßËªÛ §Ü®Ó®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *¡ßªªß®Ç* - ¡ßªªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç - *û¸¼°¡Ô¡ªßËªÛ* - õ¸½-ß¡ µªÛ©¨Û§ªß¡ÎªÛ, *©ßì¼°¡Ô¡ªßËªÛ* - ©ì½ß¡µªÛ©¨Û§ªß¡ÎªÛ, *§Ü®Ó®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ* - õì¦ÞÅ ®¾¡ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) §Ü®Ó®Ó§¡ßª§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ Ê¨Û§± û¸¼°¡Ô¡§Ü¾§ ÷§ß¸ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õ¸½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ßªªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

26. õ¸½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜÜ ¡ßªªß®Ç ©Ó§ÜÌ ªß§ÜÌ ì§Ü¨§¨ §ß¨Ûë ®µÞ§Üìß¨Û¨ ©ß¨ É§Üì ªÓ§Üì ¡°§Üì ©³ä¡ÜÌ¸ ½º§Üì £¨Û§¨ Áµäª §ßªÛéß§Ô ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜÜ ³©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëßÈ©®§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ µä¡®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *õ¸½ß¡§Ü§Ô¬ÜÜ ¡ßªªß®Ç* - õ¨Û§ ½ß¡µªÛ©¨Û§ªß² ¡ßªªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç *©Ó§ÜÌ ªß§ÜÌ* - ¸Ó§¡ßª²ß² ©Ó§ß®Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, ©ìÓë(¡ß¾ª) ¡ßªÓ¨Ôëß² ªß§ß®Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, §ß¨Ûë§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *ì§Ü¨* - ¨®ì§Ü²¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *§¨§ß¨Ûë* - §¨§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, §ß¨Ûë§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *®µÞ§Üì* - ÷Å¡ÜÁªÛ ®µÞ§Üì§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *ó¨Û¨©ß¨* - É¹Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ó²Ý²§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, Á¥Õ¡ÜÁªÛ ¹§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡-ÓÍªÛ, *É§ÜìªÓ§Üì* - ®Ó¨×§ìß² É§Ü§ÔììÙ ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, õ¯Î½©Ñ §ªÛª§ßªÛ©¥Õëß² µÞ½¨¸Ó§ìÙ¡°Ü ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *¡°§Üì* - §ßì§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *©³ä* - ºÖìßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ ½¡ß®Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *¡ÜÌ¸½º§Üì* - ó¢Ü¡ßìªß² ¡ÜÌ¸ ¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, ©Ó¡Ü¡Ô± éªÓëÓ²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *£¨Û§¨ Áµäª* - éÃ¡Ô± £¨Û§²§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, ó¢Ü¡ßìªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± É´Ý©§Ü§Ô²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, *§ßªÛéß§Ô ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜ* - §Ô²ÝÒªÛ §ßªÛéªÛ ô¡Ôë ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, ô¡ '©Ó§ÜÌ ªß§ÜÌ' ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô '§ßªÛé ©ìÙë¨Û§¤Ý ¼£ß²Ý² ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; õ®±Û±ÓÜ ªß§ßÎªÛ ©Ó§ßÎªÛ ¨ªµÞ¡ßì½ëß¡Üë ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°Ü; ì§Ü² £¨Û§² Áµäª ®µÞ§Ôì¢Ü¡°Ü§ßÒªÛ ©ßìÙë¾ëËªÛ É§ÜìÌªÛ ªÓ§ÜìÌªÛ ó¢Ü¡ßìªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°Ü; §¨§ß¨Ûë ó²Ý²©ß² ©Ã ½º§Üì§ßªÛé¢Ü¡°Ü ¡×¯Ó±Û¼£ß²Ý² ùÜ-ßÌªÈ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô± ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°Ü; ¡ÜÌ¸ªÛ ó®ìÙ¡°¾²®ÌªÛ ®µÓ¡Ü¾¡¡Ü¡Ô¥ªÛ, ÷ÅªÛ©Ó¨Ôëß²®°Ü §²Ý¼²ßÌ§Ü§Ô¡Ü½¡ óÒ©®Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ©§ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜ¡Ü ¡¥®Ç; õ©Ú©¥Õ ó¨Û§©Ú ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ÓÜ *³©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëßÈ©®§Ü§ß¬Ü ®¨Û§ µä¡®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°Ü* ù²Ý±©¥Õ. ¡×¯Ó±Û¼£ß²Ý² ì§Ü¨ß§Ô©§ßìÙ§Ü§ ¢Ü¡°ÓÜ £©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëßÒ©®ªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ ©§ßìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©ÓìÓ§ÜÇ£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ëß½ ì§Ü¨ß§Ô¡°ßÜ ®¨Û§ µä¡®Ó½´´¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, £©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëßÒ©®§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ µä¡®Ó½´´¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©§Ô§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁªÓ½±; ªß§ß©Ó§ß¡Ü¡°Ü ©¡Ü¡Í¦Þ¥ß² µä¡®Ó½´´ªÛ µÞ§²Ýëß§Ô¡ÐªÛ ®Ó§Üëß§Ô¡Ðªß² ¡ßìÙë¢Ü¡°Ó½ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; ô¡ õ®±Û±ßÜ ®¨Û§ *µä¡®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°Ü* ù²Ý±Ç ô²¨Û§§Ü¾§©Ú ©Ó±©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁªÛ µä¡®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°Ü ù²Ý±©¥Õ.

(ó®.) ©ßì¼°¡Ô¡§Ü¾§ ÷©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (©ßì¼°¡Ô¡§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ßªªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

27. ©ì½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜÜ ¡ßªªß®Ç - õ§ÔÜÜ ®Óº¦ªßëÛ, ½§½¹ßÌê©ªß² µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô ½ß¡¢Ü¡°Ó½ ¼£²ÝÑ, ©£Ô §ß¡ ½³ß¡ ½ªß¸ ¹ìß ªì¦ß§Ô¡°Ü õ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ôìÙ¹Ó§Ü§ É¦Þë§ÜÇ¡Ü¡×¥ß¡ óªÛÌ§©ß¨ªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó, ó©ÚµìµÞµä¡Ü¡½°ß½¥ ³©Ú§ß§Ô ®Ó´ëßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *©ì½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ßªªß®Ç* - ©ì½ß¡µªÛ©¨Û§ªß² ¡ßªªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç, *õ§ÔÜ ®Óº¦ªßëÛ* - ¡ìÙªµªÛ©¨Û§ªß² õ¨Û§ ½ß¡µä¡§Ü§Ô±Û ¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ ¾®º¦Þë§Ü¾§ ÷¾¥§Ü§ßëÛ, ®Óº¦ªß®Ç ó²Ý²ß§Ô ©§ßìÙ§Ü§½©ß¹¨ß§Ô¡ÐªÛ Êê§ÜìÉìÖ´ß§Ô¡ÐªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ©Ú©½§ßÅ, ó¨ÔªÓ´§Ü®ÊªÛ, óªÛÌ§½µ¾®ËªÛ, Ê§ß² ®Ó½³´¢Ü¡ÐÊ¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëß½, õ¨Û§ ªÈ´Ýë½ß¡§Ü§Ô±Û ¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ ¾®º¦ÞëªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. *½§½¹ßÌê©ªß² µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô ½ß¡¢Ü¡°Ó½ ¼£²ÝÑ* - õ¨Û§ é½ß¡§Ü§ÔÓÌ¨ÛÇ '¹Ü½ëß§Ô ´Ý½¥ß½ª², µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡¡ìÙ½ªßë½¹¡:' ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ¹Ü½ëß§Ô´Ý½¥ßªªÛ, ®ß¹½©ëªÛ, ó³Ü®½ª§ªÛ, ¼©°¦Þ¥ìÖ¡ªÛ Ê§ß² ë¹Ü¤ß§Ô¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó, µÞÇï¡ìÙª ºë§Ü§ß½, µÞÇï½§¸®Ó½ªß£²ªß²©Ó²ÝÉ, ½§½¹ßªë¢Ü¡°ß² µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ªÛ ô§Ôëß¡Î°Ü° øìÙ§Ü®½ß¡¢Ü¡°Ó½ ½©ßëÛ, *©£Ô §ß¡ ½³ß¡ ½ªß¸ ¹ìß ªì¦ß§Ô¡°Ü õ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡* - ©£ÔËªÛ, §ß¸ÊªÛ, ³©Ú§ß§Ô¡°ÓÍ¦Þ¥ß² ®Üëß½ªß¸ÊªÛ, §§ß©§Ü§ÔÜ ½£ß¡ÊªÛ, ó¨©Óª§ªß² ¹¾ìËªÛ, ªì¦ÊªÛ, ô§Ô³©Ú§§Ü§ß½ ¨ì¡ÊªÛ ô¡Ô± ó®µÞ§ßµ©Ú§¡ªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ½³ß¡ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç - ³ìÖì µªÛ©¨Û§®Üëß§Ô ®Ó½ëß¡ß§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ÷©º¦ªÛ; *ôìÙ¹Ó§Ü§ É¦Þë§ÜÇ¡Ü¡×¥ß¡* - é½ß¡§Ü§Ô-ÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ ë¹Ü¤ß§Ô¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, ó²Ý²§ß² óìÙ§Ü§§ß²ß§Ô¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦ÓËªÛ, µªÛ©ß§Ô§Ü§ µä¡ÜÌ§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü §Á§Ôëß¡, *óªÛÌ§©ß¨ªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó* - ½§®ìÙ¡°Ü §ÌªÛ óªÛÌ§§Ü¾§¡Ü Á¥Õ§ÜÇ, *ó©ÚµìµÞµä¡Ü¡½°ß½¥ ³©Ú§ß§Ô ®Ó´ëßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¾¡* - ó©ÚµìµÞ§ÔìÖ¡Ð¥½² ³©Ú§ß§Ô ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý óÈ©®§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÇ.

(ó®.) ô§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

28. ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß®Ç - Ç:¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ªß§ÜìªÓ² ½¡®ß§ÜªßÈ©® ªß§ÜìÌ§Ü¾§ËªÛ ½ªßº¼ª²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ®ìÙ¡°Ü.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç *ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß®Ç* - ô§Üªß¾®½ë óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô± óÈ©®ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç, *Ç:¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ªß§ÜìªÓ²* - ô§Üëß§ÜªÓ¡ß§Ô §ß©§ÜìëßÜª¡ µªÛµßì Ç¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ªß§Ü§ÔìªÓ¡Ô±, *½¡®ß§ÜªßÈ©® ªß§ÜìÌ§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - ½¡® ³©Ú§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ½¡®Ò¾¥ë ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß§ÜìÌ§Ü¾§ËªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü; ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©¡®§È©®ß§Ô¡°Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ªÓ¡ÎªÛ ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß§ÜìÌ§Ü¾§ËªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ§ß¡ÎªßªÛ; *½ªßº¼ª²ÝÑ ¼£ß-ÜÍ®ìÙ¡°Ü* - õ©Ú©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªß§ÜìªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü°§¾²ËªÛ ½ªßºªÛ ù²ÝÑ £ÔìÙ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±ßìÙ¡°Ü. "½ëß¡Ô¨ßªªÛÌ§ªÛ µÞ§ß¨ªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë Ç¡Ü¡Ìê©ªß² µªÛµßì¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ, µÞÇïµí´Ýª

½§¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ ÷¾¥ë²ßëÛ, ®ÓÌ¾¹¡ÜÁ ó¡Ü¡¾ÌëÓ½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µÞ§ß¨§Ü§ÔÜ ©ÚÌ½®£Ô§ÜÇ, §²Ý¾²ëÒ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô±Ç ùÇ½®ß, óÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ½ªßºªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©Ìß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç, ½¡® Ç¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔªßÜÌªß² ô§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü¾§ ½ªßºªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÓÜ µªÛµßÌ§Ü§ÔÓÌ¨ÛÇªÛ, ³ÌÖÌ ®Ó ´Ó´Ý¥²ßëÓÌ¨ÛÇªÛ ¤ß²§Ü§ß½ Ç¡Ü¡¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §²Ý¾²ëÒ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô±Ç ½ªßº³©Ú§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ù¢Ü¢½² ½£ÌªÛ©¥Õ? ù²ÝÑ ¡ÜÌß¨Û§Ô¡ß©Ó©ÚÌßëªÛ½©ß½ ½§ß±ÛÑ¡Ô±Ç; ô¾¡ëß½ µÞÇïµí´Ýª ½§¸®Ó½ªß£²Ê¾¥ë²ßëÛ ®ÓÌ¾¹¡ÜÁ ó¡Ü¡¾ÌëÓ½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µÞ§ß²§Ü§ÔÜ ©ÚÌ½®£Ô§ÜÇ ô§ÜªßÒ©®§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆ®ÇªÛ ½ªßº¹¼ª²Ý±©Ó©ÚÌßëªÛ. ¡×¯Û 'ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®Ó ó£ÌÖÌÓëßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §ÔÌÓ®ß¼²ßÌ®²Ý' ù²ÝÑªÓ®ÌÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¾¡ëßÍªÛ 'õ¢Ü¢½² ¼£ß-ÜÍ®ÌÙ¡°Ü' ù²ÝÑ ©Ì©ºªÛ ó¢Ü¡×¡ÌÓ¡Ü¾¡ëßÍªÛ õ©Ú©¥Õ£Û ¼£ßÜ-½®¦Þ¥ÕëÓ½±ëÓÌ©Ú©Ç; õÇÎ¼ªßÌ ©ºÊ¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëß½ '¼£ßÜÍ®ÌÙ¡°Ü' ù²ÝÑ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§Ç.

(ó®.) ó¨¨Û§ÌªÛ ©ÌªÉÌ´ßÌÙ§Ü§ º¦½ªßº§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßÌÙ - (õ²Ó) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

ó©Úµìµä - ½§®½ß¡§Ü§ÔÍ°Ü° ½®³Ü¾ë (ÌªÛ¾©, øÌÙ®£Ô, §Ô½ß§Ü§¾ª, ¡ÜÌ§ß£Ô, ½ª²¾¡ Ê§Óë®ÌÙ¡°Ü). õ®ÌÙ¡°Ü ©ß±Û¡¥ÓÓÌ¨ÛÇ ©Ó±¨Û§®¼Ì²ÎªÛ, ¡ß£Ô©ÌÙ¡ÜÁ Ê²Ó ù²ÝÒªÛ ©ßÌÙ¾ëëÓ¥ªÛ ©Ó±¨Û§®ÌÙ¡¼°²ÎªÛ ÉÌß¦¢Ü¡°Ü áÑªÛ.

29. õ²Ó ©¡®§È©®Ìê©ªß² ©ÌªÉÌ´ßÌÙ§Ü§ º¦½ªßºªß®Ç - ©ÚÌßÌ©Ú§ ¡ÌÙª¹½³ºªßëÛ ó®³ÜëªÈ©ß®ÜëªÜ² É¦Þë©ß©¢Ü¡°Ü ¨³Ó§ÜÇ. "óµÞ§Ô-¹ßë½§- ©ÌÓ¦ª½§-®Ó®ÌÙ§Ü§½§-ó©ºÖë½§-®Ó¨³Üë§Ô" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ´¥Û©ß® ®Ó¡ßÌßµÞ©§ªßëÛ, §ß©§ÜÌëß³ÜÌëªßëÛ, ©¡®§Ü µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ª¾±©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ, ®Ó©ÌÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü¾§ ¹¨Ô©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡¡Ü¡¥®§ßëÛ, µªÛµßÌ®ÌÙ§Ü§¡ªß² µÞÇï ³ÌÖÌ§Ü¾§ ÷½©¾º¹½ëß½¥ ¼©ß¡¥ÛÅ, µä´äªÛ¨ß ¨ß¥Õëß½ ³ÓÌ:¡©ß§Ü¾§©Ú ½©§Ô§ÜÇ©Ú É±©Ú©¥ÛÅ, µíºÞª ³ÌÖÌ§Ü½ß½¥ ®ß½²± ®¯Ó¼©±ÛÑ. ª²ÝÒ¢Ü¡Å¢Ü¡§Ô½Ìß²Ý ª¦Þ¥§Ü§Ô²²Ý²ÅÎ°Ü ó²Ý²½§ßÌÓ-ÜÓÜÓëÓÒïÅ½©ßëÛ µíºÞª ³ÌÖÌ§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ®ßµ¨ß½ÌÆ¾®ËªÛ ®ÓÌ¹ßµÞ¨ß¨§Ü§ß½ ¡¯Ó§ÜÇ, µ¡§ß©¢Ü¡ÐªßÑªÛ©¥Õ óªß¨® ¡ÌµÞ©ÌÙ³ÊªÛ ¼©±ÛÑ, ³ä§Ü§µ§Ü®ß§Üª¡ªßëÛ, ©¤Ý½£ß©¨Ô ´¦ÞªëªßëÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨¨Û§¹¨¡ªßëÛ, ©¡®§È©¾®¡©ÌÓ¡ÌªßëÛ, ü°Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ ½£ß§ÔËªßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ó©ÚÌß¡ÜÌ§ ®Ó¡ÜÌ¸§Ü¾§©Ú¼©±ÛÑ, Ê¥ÕË¾¥®ß²®ÌÙ Ê¾±Ê¾± ¼ë§ÔÌÙ¼¡ß°Ü°, ¨ÔÌ§Ô³ëß¨¨Û§ªëªß² §ÔÌªßª¦Ó ª¦Þ¥©§Ü¾§ ©ÚÌß©Ó§ÜÇ, ºÞªÖµ¸Ó§²ßëÛ, éªÓ¨×°ß¨ßë¡²ßëÛ, ®Ó-º¦®Ó¡ÜÌ¸Ë¡Ü§²ßëÛ, ÁÏªÓ§Ü½§®ÌÙ Á¯ß¢Ü¡°Ü ¾¡¼ß¯£Û ½£ß§Ô ¼®°Ü°§Ü§ÔÒ°Ü½° ùÏ®½§ßÌÌ®ß² à¾®Á¦Þ¥ ¨ß§¾² ¨Ô§ÜëßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó, ¨Ô§Üë¡Ô¢Ü¡ÌµÞ®©ß®²ß¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *õ²Ó* - õ®±Û¾±Ë©©ß§Ô§Ü§§²Ý½ªÜ,
©¡®§È©®Ìê©ªß² - ©¡®ß¾²ëÒ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô± Ìê©ªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü°, *©ìªÉÌ
´ßìÙ§Ü§º¦½ªßºªß®Ç* - ÉÌ´²ß½ óìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©Åª½§ º¦ªß¡ ÷¾¥ë§ßëÛ
÷§Ü¡ÜÌ´Ý¥§ªªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ½ªßºªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç; '©ìªÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ' ù²Ý±Ç
û£Û®ìÙë ¾¡®Üë¢Ü¡¾°©Ú©±Û±. *©ÚìßìÚ§ ¡ìÙª½³ºªßëÛ* -
¼¹²Ýª¼ªÅ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ¡ßì¦½ëß¡ÜëªßÂ² ©ÚìßìÚ§¡ìÙª§Ü§Ô²Ç ½³´ªßëÛ;
ó§ß®Ç "éìÙ½®ß§Ü§ìß¡½ëßì³Ü½´®Ó¨ß¼³°" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©¡®§Ü
©Úì©§¨§Ü§ß½ ©ÚìßìÚ§ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½©¾ìË¾¥§Ü§ßëÛ, ¹²Ýª ¡ßì¦ªß²
éìÙ®ß¡¢Ü¡ÐªÛ É§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡ªß¡ÎªÛ, óÉ§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡ªß¡ÎªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß²
µªÛ¹Ü¾¤ëßÜ ®¨Û§ ¨³Ó§ÜÇ ³ìÖìªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½, óÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü§¡Ü¡ ©ÚìßìÚ§
¡ìÙª§Ü§Ô²Ç ½³´ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ³ìÖìªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. *ó®³ÜëªÈ©ß®ÜëªßÂ² É¦Þë©ß©
¢Ü¡°Ü ¨³Ó§ÜÇ* - 'ó®³ÜëªÈ½©ß¡Ü§®ÜëªÛ' ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
ó®³Üëªß¡ óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡ÜëªßëÛ é§¡ß¹²Ýª¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ©®Ó
´Ýë§Ü¡ß¹²Ýª¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ¡ßì¦ªß² É¦Þë©ß©¢Ü¡°Ü ¨³Ó§ÜÇ;
ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©ÚìßìÚ§¡ìÙª½³´ªß² É¦Þë©ß©¢Ü¡°Ü ¨³Ó§ÜÇ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ.
É¦Þë©ß©Ìê©¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°Ü ¨³Ó¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ µÞÇï½§¸ªÛ ¨³Ó¡Ü¾¡ëß½
õ¹Ü¹²Ýª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ©Ú éìÙ®¡ß§Ü§ÔÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± É¦Þë©ß©¢Ü¡Ð½ª ¨³Ó§ÜÇ, µí
´ÝªÌê©ªß² ³ìÖìªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½, ó¨Û§ µí´ªÛ³ìÖì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡ßì¦ªß²
¡ìÙª®ßµ²ß½ìÆÎªÛ, ó¨Û§ ¡ìÙª®ßµ²ß¡ßìÙëªß² µí´Ýª½§¸ÊªÛ
®Óì¹ßµÞ¨ß¨§Ü§°ÎªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ §×ìÙ¡Ü¡ªß² É¦Þë©ß©Ìê©¡ìÙª¢Ü¡½°
¨³Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý¾¡; ¡ìÙª¨Ô´Ý¥Ò¡ÜÁ óÈ©®§Ü§ß½ëß§Ü,
©ÚìßëÛ£ÛÊÔ§Ü§§Ü§ß½ëß§Ü, ½§®§ß¨Û§ìÙªÓëß² ö£Û®ìßÈ¡Üì¸§Ü§ß½ëß§-
Ü ¡ìÙªªÛ ºëÓ§ÜÇ, µÞÇï½§¸ªÛ ®Ó½ªß£²ªßëÛ øìÙ§Ü®½-
ß¡©ÚìßÛ©Ú§ÔË¦Þ¥ßªÛ. ©Úì©²Ý²Ò¡ÜÁ "õ´Ó¡ßÇïªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß-
ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©¡®§È¡Üì¸§Ü§ß½ É¦Þë©ß©¢Ü¡°Ü
¨³Ó§ÜÇ©Ú½©ß¾¡ëß½ õ¨Û§³ìÖìªÓÌ¡ÜÁ¨Û§¾²ËªÛ éìÙ®µªÛ©¨Û§ªß²
©ÚìßìÚ§½³´§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ©¡®§ÜµªßÂ³Üìë¦ß¨¨Û§ìªÛ ©ÚìªßÂ§§Ü§ß½ëß§Ü,
É§Ü§Ôëß½ëß§Ü, ©¦ÞÆ¢Ü¡ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, µí´ÝªÌê©ªß¡ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ µÞÇï-
½§¸¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ö³Ü®ì²Ý ù²Ý¾¡.
õ©Ú©¥Õ¡°ß¡ É¦Þë©ß©Ìê© ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°Ü ¨³Ó§ÜÇ, "*óµÞ§Ô-¹ßë½§- ©ìÓ¦ª½§-
®Ó®ìÙ§Ü§½§-ó©ºÖë½§-®Ó¨³Üë§Ô" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ´¥Û©ß®
®Ó¡ßìßµÞ©§ªßëÛ* - ¡ìÙ©Ú©§Ü§ÔÜ ©Ó¦Þ¥ß®µÞ¾§Ë¥²Ý
®µÓ§Ü§ÔÌ©Ú©ÇªÛ, ©§ÜÇªßµªß²®ß½±, ¡ìÙ©Ú©§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô²ÝÑªÛ ©Ó±
¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ, ©Ó²Ý ©ßÜëß®µÞ¾§ëßëÛ ®°ìÙ¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ,
¼ë°®¨ß®µÞ¾§ëßëÛ ©ß©É¦Þë¢Ü¡¾° ôìÙ¹Ó¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ,
®ßìÙ§Ü§¡ß®µÞ¾§ëßëÛ ¹ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ, ªì¦ß®µÞ¾§ë¾¥¨ÛÇ ½©ßëÛ
¨ì¡ßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô±Çªß¡£Û ¼£ß²Ý² ®Ó¡ßì©ß®´¥Û¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ
ô§ßìªßëÛ, *§ß©§ÜìëßÂ³ÜìëªßëÛ* - ô§Üëß§ÜªÓ¡ªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ, ô§Ô¼©°§Ô¡ªÛ
ù²ÝÑªÛ, ô§Ô¾§®Ó¡ªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜ©Ú©¥Û¥ Êê²ÝÑ §ß©¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ
®ßµµÞ§ß²ªßëÛ; ô§Üëß§ÜªÓ¡ªÛ ô®Ç, ³ìÖì§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô²ÝÑªÛ ®Ì¡Ô±
®Üì¦¹Ü®ìß§Ô¡°ßÜ µªÛ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô± Ç¡Ü¡ªÛ; ô§Ô¼©°§Ô¡ªÛ ô®Ç
µìÙ©Ú© ®ÜÌ£Û£Ô¡ß§Ô é§¢Ü¡°ßÜ ®Ì¡Ô± Ç¡Ü¡ªÛ; ô§Ô¾§®Ó¡ªÛ ô®Ç
ó³¨Ûëß§©ß§Ô¡°ßÜ ®Ì¡Ô± Ç¡Ü¡ªÛ; ó³¨Ô - õ¥Õ, ô§©ªÛ - ¼®ëÓÜ;
õ®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁ§Ü §¢ÜÁªÓ¥ªß¡Ô ù²Ý±Ç, *©¡®§Ü µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§
ª¾±©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ* - "©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©§Ô½ìß§ß¨¡ìÖªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ
©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô¡¾° ª¾±ë£Û¼£ëÛÇ, õ¢ÜÁ

©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô¡°Ó²Ý ¹Ü¤ß©¨ßìÙ§Ü§ªß² ô§Üªß®ÓÒ¾¥ë ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ©Úì¡ß£Ô©Ú©Óëß½§ ª³¾±ë¾®§ÜÇ ù²Ý²®¾ªËªÛ; *®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü¾§ ¹¨Ô©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡¡Ü¡¥®§ßëÛ* - "®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß©Ú²¹¨¡¨×ªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ü±©¥Õ½ë ®Ó©ìÖ§¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü¾§©Ú ©Ó±©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡¡Ü ¡¥®§ßëÛ, ó§ß®Ç ©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ô§Üªº¦ªß² ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ª³¾±ë£Û ¼£ëÛ®Ç ªß§Ü§Ôìª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, 'ó¨ß§Üª¨Ûëß§ÜªÉ§Ü§ÔìÙëß' ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ó¨ß§Üªß®ß² ½§¸§Ü§ÔÜ ô§ÜªÉ§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ, õ§ì®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ³©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ë ©Úìß®¦Þë§Ü¾§ËªÛ ¹²Ó©Ú©Ó¡Ü¾¡ Ê§ß² ÇìÙ©ÚÉ§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ ©Ó±©Ú©Ó¡ÜÁªÇ ù²Ý±©¥Õ., *µªÛµßì®ìÙ§Ü§¡ªß² µÞÇï¬ ³ìÖì§Ü¾§* - µªÛµßì§Ü¾§ ®°ì£Û ¼£ëÛ®§ß¡Ô± µÞÇï½§¸§Ü¾§ *÷½©¾º½ëß½¥ ¼©ß¡¥ÛÅ* - "ªÛÌ§ÜËªÛ ©ÚìÓëªÓ®ß§Ô§ÔªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü§ß½ õ¨Û§ ³ìÖìªÛ ½©ß¡½®ÆªÛ, ©¡®§Ü ©Úìß©Ú§Ô¾ë £×¡ÜìªßÜ©Ú ¼©±½®ÆªÛ ù²ÝÑ ½§¸§Ü§Ô½ ¹Ó¸ß¾µ½ëß½¥, ÷§ßµÖ² §Üì®Üë§Ü¾§©Ú ¼©ß¡¥ÛÅªß½©ß½ ¼©ß¡¥ÛÅ, *µä´äªÛ¨ß ¨ß¥Õëß½ ³Óì:¡©ß¬§Ü¾§©Ú ½©§Ô§ÜÇ©Ú É±©Ú©¥ÛÅ* - ©Úì¸Þªß¨Û§Üì§Ü§ÔÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µä´äªÛ¨ ¨ß¥Õëß½ ³ÓìµÞµÓ½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ©Úì¸Þª¡©ß§Ü¾§ ½©§Ô§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¼®°Ó©Ú©¥ÛÅ, *µíºÞª ³ìÖì§Ü½§ß½¥ ®ß½²± ®¯Ó¼©±ÛÑ* - µÞÇï-½§¸§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡ßì¦ªß² µí´Ýª³ìÖì§ÜÇ¥½² ô¡ß³§Ü§Ô½ úÑ¾¡¡ß² óìÙ£Û£Ôìß§Ô ªßìÙ¡Ü¡§Ü¾§ ©Úìß©Ó§ÜÇ; *ª²ÝÒ¢Ü¡Å¢Ü¡§Ô½ìß²Ý ª¦Þ¥¬-§Ü§Ô²²Ý²ÅÎ°Ü - ó²Ý²½§ßìÓÜÓëÓÒïÅ½©ßëÛ* - ¹Ü¤ß¨§Ô§Ôºªß² µ¸µÞì¡Ôì¦ ®Ó³Ó´Ý¥²ß² µîìÙëª¦Þ¥§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë ¨²Ý±ßëÛ ¨Å®Ó²ÓÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ó§Ü®Ó§×ëªß² £ÔÜÓëÓ²Ý ¨Å®Ó²ÓÜ "©Ó§Ü®ß µîìÙëµÞë ª¦Þ¥ªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ½©§Ô§ÜÇ©Ú½©ßëÛ; §Ô§ÔºªÛ-¼©ßÌ³¾ª, ë§Ü®ß, *"ó²Ý²½§ßìÙ õÜÓëÓÒïÅ½©ßëÛ"* ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µîìÙëÒ¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡×½¯ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± óìÙ£Û£Ôì©Óªß¨×-ó¸ß©Óªß¨×-§Ô¨ß©Óªß¨×-³ä¡Ü-©ºß©Óªß¨×-÷§Ü§ìßë¦ß©Óªß¨×-µªÛ®§Üµìß©Óªß²Ó¡Ð¾¥ëÎªÛ ®ßË®ÓÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ, µÞ§ß²¢Ü¡¾°¡Ü ¡¥¨ÛÇ µîìÙëª¦Þ¥§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ½ª½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± £¨Û§Üìª¦Þ¥ ®ìÙ¦ª¦Þ¥¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, õ¨Û§ÜìÒ¡ÜÁ µÞ§ß²ªß² µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡½-ß¡ ª¸ìÙ½ß¡ ¹²½ß¡ §½©ß½ß¡¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, £ÇìÙÊ¡µÞ§ß²Ý²ªß¡Ôë µ§Üë½-ß¡§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ó¦Þ¥¡¥ß¸§Ü¾§ËªÛ ¡¥¨ÛÇ, "®ßìÓ®¸Þ¨Ô ó¨Ôß¡ß¾£" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ - ¹ ó¡Ü²Ó ®ßëÛ®ß¡ß£ ó¸¢Ü¡ßì ª¸§Ü ó®Üë¡Ü§ ô®ì¦ µ©Ú§¡§Ü¾§ËªÛ ¡¥¨ÛÇ ®Óì¾¹ë°Î¤Ý ¼£ÜÍªÇ¡ÜÁ ÷©º¦ªß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; *µíºÞª ³ìÖì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ®ßµ¨ß½ìÆ¾®ËªÛ ®Óì¹ßµÞ¨ß¨§Ü§ß½ ¡¯Ó§ÜÇ* - µÞÇï½§¸§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¡ßì¦ªß² ¡ìÙª§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë ®ßµ¾²¾ëËªÛ, ¡ìÙª§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë ½ìÆ¾®ËªÛ, ½ìÆ-Çï°Ü, Ç¡°Ü ù²Ý±©¥Õ; "§§Ü½§ßëµÞ©ìÙ£Û£ªß§Ü½ì¦" õ§Üëß§Ô©Ú©¥Õ ®Óì¾¹ëÓÜ ©¦ÞÆªÛ µÞ¨ß²§Ü§ß½ ¡¯Óë£Û ¼£ëÛÇ, ó§ß®Ç ½©ß¡Ü¡Ô, *µ¡§ß©¢Ü¡ÐªßÑªÛ©¥Õ óªß¨® ¡ìµÞ©ìÙ³ÊªÛ ¼©±ÛÑ* - Öß®Óé§Ô¡ÜÁ°Ü½° ©¥Û¥ ³ÜìªªÛ ùÜß¨Û§¦ÓËªÛ©¥Õ, "óªß²®ªÛ µªßµß§Üë" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©¡®§®§ßì ®Ó½³´ªß² óªß¨®Ò¾¥ë ¡ìµÞ©ìÙ£Û£§Ü§ÔëËªÛ ¼©±ÛÑ, *³ä§Ü§µ§Ü®ß§Üª¡ªßëÛ* - "Á¦ªÛª§×ëªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ Öß®Óé§Ô¾ë©Ú½©ß½ µß§Ü® ì¹µÞ §½ªßÁ¦§Üìëß§Üª¡ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ½¡® ³ä§Ü§µ§Ü®ªëªßëÛ, *©¤Ý½£ß©¨Ô ´¦ÞªëªßëÛ* - ©ì½ª´Ý¥Õ, Éªß¨Û, ®Ó³Ü®, ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§, µìÙ® ù²ÝÒªÛ ³¡Ü§Ô©¤Ý£ªëªßëÛ, *¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨¨Û§¹¨¡ªßëÛ* - "õÌ°Ü §ÌªßÛ ¤ßªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ -

ó¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡¾° ¹²Ó©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡¡Ü ¡¥®§ß² Öß®Óé§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁ°Ü½°ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±
©ß¤Ý£¼©°§Ô¡³ìÖìªÛ½©ß²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©¡®§ÜÁ¦ßÒ©®¹Ü¤ß²§Ü¾§ËªÛ
ó®Ü®Ò©®¹¨Ûë¹Ü¤ß² µß§ÜëªB² ô²¨Û§§Ü¾§ËªÛ
¹²Ó©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡¡Ü¡¥®§ßëÛ, *©¡®§È©¾®¡©ìÓ¡ìªßëÛ* - ©¡®ß¾²
óÒ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ó§Ü®Ó§×ë µß§²ªßëÛ, *ü°Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ ½£ß§ÔËªßëÛ*
õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ó©ÚìB¡ÜÌ§ ®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü¾§©Ú¼©±ÛÑ - "ü°Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥
½£ß§ÔËªßëÛ" ù²ÝÑ ô¯Û®ßìÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§©¥Õ½ë, ½§¹µÞ¾µ
÷¾¥§Ü§ßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úì¡ß³§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë§ß² ó©ÚìB¡ÜÌ§ £ìÖì§Ü¾§©Ú
¼©±ÛÑ, *Ê¥ÕË¾¥®ß²®ìÙ Ê¾±Ê¾± ¼ë§ÔìÙ¼¡ß°Ü°* - ¡ÔìÖ¥
¢Ü¡¾°Ë¾¥ëìß² ¨Ô§ÜëµîÓ¡°Ü ®ìÓ¾£®ìÓ¾£ëß¡ ù§ÔìÙ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ®ì,
¨ÔìÔ³ëß¨¨Û§ªëªß² §ÔÌªß ª¦Ó ª¦Þ¥©§Ü¾§ ©ÚìB©Ó§ÜÇ - ©Úì¸Þª
Ì§ÜìB§Ô¡Ð¾¥ë ª¦Þ¥©ß§Ô¡°Ó±Û ¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ ó§Ô£ë§Ü¾§Ë¾¥§Ü§ßëÛ -
ô¨¨Û§ªëªß¡Ô - àª¨Û§ªßëÛ - ®Óº¦ªß² ª¦Ó¡°ß½ ¡£Ô§ªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü°
ôµÞ§ß²ª¦Þ¥©§Ü¾§¡Ü¡Ô¥Û¥Õ, *ºÞªÖµ¸Ó§²ßëÛ* - "àÖµ¸ßë" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ
¼©ìÓë©ÓìB¥Û¥Õëß½ìß½¥ á¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²ßëÛ, *éªÓ¨×°ß¨ßë¡²ßëÛ* -
"ú®ªÛé§éªÓ¨×°ß ¨ßë¡:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "÷©ß©ÚëßªÛ éªÓ¨×°ß©ÚëßªÛ"
ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©ßìÙ³Ü®µÞ§ßìëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± éªÓ¨×¾°¡°ß¡Ô±
½§®ÓªßìÙ¡ÜÁ ¨ßë¡²ßëÛ, *®Óº¦®Ó¡Üì¸Ë¡Ü§²ßëÛ* - "¨×½§ßë§ª§ÜëµÞ§ß"
ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¨×½ª¡ ¨Ô©£ÛëßªªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¨×Ê¡ÔÜ®¦Þ¦²Ý" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ß-
ÜÍ¡Ôì©¥Õ½ë - ®Óº¦ªß² §Ô®Üë §ÔÌ½ª²Ó ®Ó³Ó´Ý¥²ßëÛ, *ÁÏªÓ§Ü½§®ìÙ*
Á¯ß¢Ü¡°Ü ¾¡¼§ß¯£Û ½£ß§Ô ¼®°Ü°§Ü§ÔÒ°Ü½° - §Ô®ÜëßË§
§Ô®Üëß©ì¦ §Ô®Üë®µÞ§Üì §Ô®ÜëªßÜë §Ô®Üëß¢Ü¡ßì¡¢Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ,
©ÓìB¥Û¥ÕªB½ìß½¥ ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß² ½£ìÙ§Ü§ÔË¾¥ëÎªÛ, ¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§Ì³¾¥ë
½£ìÙ§Ü§ÔË¾¥ëÎªÛ, Ê¨Û§Ô²½§¹:©ÓìB®ì¸§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ°Ü½°, *ùÏ®½§ßÌÌ®ß²* -
¡×¯ÓÜ ÷©©ß§Ô§Ü§ ½§½¹ß ®Ó½´´¢Ü¡°Ó±Û¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ ½ª½-
¼ëÏ¡Ô±§ßëÛ ó§Ô©Úì¡ß£ªßëÛ ó§ÜË¨Û¨§ªßëÛ, ó§Ü®Ó§×ëªß²
µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ÷¾¥ë®²ßëÛ "÷Ì®ß²" ù²ÝÑ §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ë£Û ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ;
à¾®Á¦Þ¥ ¨ß§¾² - à ¾®Á¦Þ¥§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¨ÔìÙ®ß¸¡²ß²®¾², *¨Ô§ÜëßÈ©®ªÛ*
©¦Þ¦Ó - ¨Ô§ÜëªB¡®È©®ªÛ ¼£ëÛÇ "¨Ô§ÜëªÛ" ù²Ý±Ç -
ëß®§ß§ÜªB©ß®Ó ù²Ý±©¥Õ; ó§ß®Ç "ô©Úì¸Þª©®¨ßÜ½ß¡ß:" ù²ÝÑ
©¡®ß²Ý±ß½² óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½ µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ßÈ©®ªÛ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô
£ÇìÙÊ¡ û£Û®ìÙëªÖ±ß¡Î¦Þ¥ß² óÈ©®¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ õ¨Û§ ½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ©¦Þ¦Ó²
µä¡ÜÌ§¡ìÙª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ö¥ß²¾®ëß¾¡ëß½ óÜ© ©¢Ü¡°ßëÛ, É¨ìÙ¹²Ýª
½¸Ç¡Ü¡°ßëÛ, ó¨Ô§Üë¢Ü¡°ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ¨Ô§ÜëßÈ©®¢Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜ
¼®ß¦Þ¦ß§Ô½±; ¾¡®ÜëßÈ©®ªÛ - ©¡®§È©® ó½©¾ºëÓÜß¾ªëß½
ó§ÜëÜ©ªßëÛ, µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§ÜëÈ©®ß½©ºëß ¨Ô§ÜëªßëÓÌ¨Û§ßÍªÛ ¡ß-
ß§Üëëß©§Ô´Ý¥¨Ûëß½ë¨ ô§Üª®µÞÇ õÌ¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ - ÉÌ´ ó©ß®§Ü§ß½
µÞ§ÜìÖëß²®°Ü §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¼ë°®¨ß§ÜëÈ©®§Ü¾§ §ß½²
©¦ÞÆªß©Ú½©ß½ ©ß§ß (“ß‘ß) È©®ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜ©Ú©ÅªÛ;
©¡®§È©®ªÛ - ó¾®ëÓì¦ÞÅªÛ ½©ß²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¨Ô§ÜëªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ
ù²Ý±©¥Õ; *¨Ô§Üë¡Ô¢Ü¡ìµÞ®©ß®²ß¾¡* - "¨Ô§Üë¡Ô¢Ü¡ì:" ù²Ý±©¥Õ
¨Ô§Üëªß¡¡Ü ¡Ô¢Ü¡ì²Ý ù²Ý¡Ô± µÞ®©ß®Ê¾¥ë®²ß¾¡. ó§ß®Ç -
ëß®§ß§ÜªB©ß®Ó ù²Ý±©¥Õ. ¨Ô§Üë£©Ú§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§Ü§Ô²ªÛ ù²ÝÑ
óìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ¼£ßÜÓÜ - "¨ ¡ßµÞ§§Üì ¾® ©ÚìÉ:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë - ¡ß¡ÜÌ§
©ìÓ¦ßªªÓÜß§ ½§£§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ õ¨Û§é½ß¡ªÛ½©ß½ ¡ß¡ÜÌ§ ©ìÓ¦ßªªÛ
µªÛ©®Ó§ÜÇ ¡ìÙª½ß¡ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÛ©¥Õ®ÌªÓ½±. ô¾¡ëß½

ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®Ó ©¡®§È©®¹¨Ô§ ©ÚìÖ§Ô¡ßìÓ§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëµÞ®©ß®²Ý
ôÁªÇ ù²ÝÑ §ß§Ü©ìÙëªÛ.

õ©Ú©¥Õ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ µÞ®Ìê©ªß²Ç ©¤Ý£©Úì¡ßìªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ¾ë
óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìßëÓ±ÛÑ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó ÷©ßëµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ ½ªÜ - (÷©ßë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

30. ÷©ßë¢Ü¡°ÓÜÜ ¡ìÙª ½ëß¡ªß®Ç - ë¹Ü¤, §ß¨, §½©ß, §Üëß¨, µ¨Û§Üëß®¨Û§¨, ©¤Ý£ª¸ßë¹Ü¤, ó¡Ü¨Ô½¸ß§Üì, §×ìÙ§Ü§ëß§Üìß, É¦Þë½º§Üì®ßµ, ¡ÜÌ£Û£Ûì, £ß¨Û§Üìßë¦, É¦Þë¨§×µÞ¨ß¨, ®Üì§, £ßÇìÙªßµÞë, ©Êêß³¨, ³ßµÞ§Üìß©Úëµ, µªßìß§¨, ¹©, §ìÙ©Ú©¦ß§Ô ¡ìÙªßÈ´Ý¥ß¨§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ ¡ßë½³ß´¦§Ü§ß½ ©ß©¨ß³ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, ó§Ü§ß½ õ¨Û§ÜìÓë§Ü®ßìß ©ÚìµìÓ¡Ü¡Ô± §ìÙªé§ ¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ³©Ú§ß§Ô¡°Ü ®Ó´ëªÜß¾ªëß½ ®Ó´ëµß½©¾º ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, ëª ¨Ôëª ôµ¨ ©Úìß¦ßëßª ©Úì§Üëß¸ßì §Üëß¨§ßì¦ µªß§Ô Ìê©ªß² ó´Ý¥ß ¢Ü¡½ëß¡ ¡Üìª§Ü§ß½ ½ëß¡ß©Úëßµ ¡ß§Ü§°ÎªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§Üªß¾® ®Ó´ëªß¡ÜÁ¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *÷©ßë¢Ü¡°Ó¬ÜÜ ¡ìÙª ½ëß¡ªß®Ç* - ÷©ßë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç; *ë¹Ü¤* - "®µ¨Û½§ ®µ¨Û½§" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ë¹Ü¤¢Ü¡°ßÍªÛ, *§ß¨* - ó²Ý², ½¡ß, é, ¸Óì¦Þëß§Ô§ß² ¢Ü¡°ßÍªÛ, ù½Ÿß - "§½©ß§ß²µªß§Ô©Ó:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¼®¢Ü¡ß²ÊªÛ ¡ÜÍªÛ ¡¥Í¼ªÜßªÛ ¼¡ß§Ô¡Ü¡" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ³ìÖì§Ü¾§©Ú ¼©ßÑ§ÜÇ ³¡µ¸µÞìß µªÛ®§Üµì µ¢Ü¡Ü¾ëëß¡§Ü §©µÞ ©¦ÞÆ®§ßÍªÛ, *§Üëß¨* - "ë§Ü¸Ó ª¨µß §Üëßë§Ô" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ªß¨µ§Üëß¨§Ü§ßÍªÛ, *µ¨Û§Üëß®¨Û§¨* - ¡ßß§×¥ÛëÛ¡ªß²®ß½± ©Úìßë£Û£Ô§Ü§ªÛ ©¦Þ¦ ½®¦Þ¥ÕËªÛ, ó¡ì½¦ ©Úì§Üë®ßëÊªÛ ®ÌªÓ½±.

ë¹Ü¤ - ½¹ß§Ô´Ý½¥ßªªÛ Ê§Óë ëß¡¢Ü¡°Ü**, §ß²ªÛ -** ½¡ß§ß²ªÛ, é§ß²ªÛ, §Ô§ß²ªÛ, ¸Óì¦Þë§ß²ªÛ, ¡Üì§ß²ªÛ Ê§Óë¾®. **§©ªÛ -** ¼®ëÓÜ¡ß§Ü§ÔÜ ©¤Ý£ªß¡Ü²Ó ª§Ü§ÔëÓÍªÛ, ª¾¯¡ß§Ü§ÔÜ ¡Ì§Ü§°Î ¹§Ü§ÔÍªÛ, ©²Ó¡ß§Ü§ÔÜ ª¾ëÓ²Ý ÷£Û£ÔëÓÓÌ¨ÛÇªÛ §®ªÛ ¼£ëÛ§Ü. ©£Ô, §ß¸ªÛ ó¥¡Ü¡Ô ©¡®ß¾²§Ü §Ôëß²ªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±Ç **§Ôëß²ªÛ.** õÇ û¨ÛÇ ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

1) ©¡®ß¾²§Ü §Ô®Üëª¢Ü¡° ®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü½§ßÅ §Ô®Üë ôË§¢Ü¡½°ßÅ §Ôëß²Ó§Ü§Ü.
2) §Ô®Üë ô©ì²§Ü½§ßÅ ªß§Ü§ÔìªÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©Ú¾©§Ü §Ôëß²Ó§Ü§Ü.
3) ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë ü®Ü¼®ßÌ ó®ë®¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¨Ô¾²¡Ü¡Ô±Ç.
4) ½®Ñ©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ó®ë®§Ü¾§®Ó¥ÛÅ ©Úì§ß² ó¢Ü¡§Ü¾§ ¨Ô¾²¡Ü¡Ô±Ç
5) ó®ë®£Ê§ßë§Ü¾§§Ü §Ôëß²Ó§Ü§Ü.

§Ôëß²ªß®Ç ü²Ý¾± ½®Ñ ù¦Þ¦ªÛ ¡©Ú©ÓÜßªÜ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô±Ç. õÇ§ß²Ý µªß§Ô ù²Ý©Ç. §Ôëß²§Ü§Ô±ÛÁªÛ µªß§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ®Ó§Üëß£ªÛ - ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ëËªÛ ½£ìÙ§ÜÇ ¨Ô¾²§Ü§Ü §Ôëß²ªÛ, µª§Ô¼ë²Ý©Ç ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ë®Ó¥ÛÅ µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ªß§Ü§ÔìªÛ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ©Ú©Ç.

µ¨Û§Ôëß®¨Û§²ªÛ - Êê²ÝÑ ¡ß§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ãìÓëª¦Þ¥§Ü§ÔÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ àª¨Û¨ßìßë¦¾²§Ü§Ôëß²Ó§ÜÇ óìÙ¡Üë©ß§Üëô£ª²ªÛ µªìÙ©Ú©Ó¡Ü¾¡. Êê²ÝÑ ¡ß¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô± £¨Û§Ôë®¨Û§²¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ãìÙëÒ¡Ü¡©ÓÊ¡ªß¡ ¨Ô²ÝÑ õì¦ÞÅ ¾¡¡ÐªÛ ½£ì ¹§Ü¾§ ùÅ§ÜÇ ¡ßë§ÜìÓëÓ²ßÜ ó©Óª¨Û§ÔìÓ§ÜÇ®ÓÅ¡Ô± ¹ªÛ. õ¨Û§ óìÙ¡Üë©Úì§ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì½ëß¹²ªÛ - ª¨Û½§¸¼ì²Ý¡Ô± óµäììÙ¡°Ü ©Úì¸Þªß®Ó²Ç ®ì§Ü§Ô²ßÜ ©§Ü¾§ë¾¥¨ÛÇ ãìÙëÒ¾¥ë ½§¾ì©Ú½©ß¡¼®ß¥Û¥ßªÜ §Å§ÜÇ ù©Ú½©ßÇªÛ Ë§Ü§ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô±ßìÙ¡°Ü. óìÙ¡Üë©Úì§ß²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó²ßÜ õ¨Û§ ¹ªÛ ®¹ÜìµªªßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó®Ü®µäììÙ¡¾° ª¨Û½§¸ßÌ¦ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± §Ü®Ö©§Ü§ÔÜ ù±Ó¨ÛÇ®ÓÅ¡Ô±Ç ù²ÝÑªÛ, ó¨Û§ ¹§Ü§Ô²ßÜ

ãìÙëÒ¾¥ë ½§¹µÞµä ®ÓÌ§Ü§Ôë¥¨ÛÇ óµäììÙ¡°Ü ½§ß±ÛÑ©Ú½©ß¡Ô±ßìÙ¡¼°²ÝÑªÛ
¼£ßÜ©Ú©Å¡Ô±Ç.

ó¾® ®ßìß¾ª¡Ü¡ß¡¡Ü ¡ß§ÜìëÜ§ÔÍªÛ, §©Ú©ß§©¥Õ µ¨Û§Üëß®¨Û§² §ÜìëÊªÛ ©¦ÞÆ®§²ßÍªÛ, *©¤Ý£ª¸ßë¹Ü¤* - ½§®ë¹Ü¤, ©Ó§ÜÌë¹Ü¤, ªÒ ´Ýëë¹Ü¤, é§ë¹Ü¤, ©Úì¸Þªë¹Ü¤¡°ß¡Ô± ©¤Ý£ª¸ßë¹Ü¤¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ëßÍªÛ, *ó¡Ü¨Ô½¸ß§Üì* - "ëß®¹Ü¹Ö®ªÛ ó¡Ü¨Ô½¸ß§ÜìªÛ ¹í¸íëß§Ü" ù²Ý±©¥Õ - ¡ßìÙ¸©§ÜëªÛ ô¸®¨×ëªÛ §ºÓ¦ß¡Ü¨Ô ô¡Ô± ó¡Ü¨Ô§ÜìëÊªÛ, µßëªÛ©Úìß§:¡ß¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ©¦ÞÆªÛ ôìß§ÒªÛ ô¡Ô±®Ó®±Û±ßÍªÛ, ó§®ß ó¡Ü¨Ô½¸ß§ÜìªÛ ù²Ý±Ç µßë¼ª°©ßµ²ÊªÛ, ©Úìß§¼ì°©ßµ²ÊªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; *§×ìÙ§Ü§ëß§Üìß* - É¦Þë§×ìÙ§Ü§ ëß§Ü¾ì¡°ßÍªÛ, *É¦Þë½º§Üì®ßµ* - ¹Ü¤ß²µß§²ªß¡ÎªÛ, Ê¡Ü§Ô µß§²ªß¡ÎªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ É¦Þë½º§Üì®ßµ§Ü§ßÍªÛ, "½§½£ßëªÛ µìÙ®¡ßªÇ¡Ü" ù²Ý²¡Ü¡¥®§Ô½±! *¡ÜÌ£Û£Ûì* - É¦Þë½º§Üì¢Ü¡°Ó½ëß§Ü, É¦Þë¨§×§×ì¢Ü¡°Ó½ëß§Ü, ©ß©¨ß£ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ©ÚìßëÊÛ£Ô§Ü§Ìê©ªß² µä®ìÙ¦¡ÜÌ£Ûì§ß² ¡ÜÌ£ÛìÌê© ¡ìÙªßÒ´Ý¥ß²§Ü§ßÍªÛ, *£ß¨Û§Üìßë¦* - "É¡Ü§Ü®ß £ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ "£½ì§Ü" õ§Üëß§Ô©Ú©¥ÕëßëÜ óÈ´Ý¥Õ¡ÜÁªÛ £ß¨Û§Üìßë¦®Üì§§Ü§ßÍªÛ, *É¦Þë¨§×µÞ¨ß¨* - ©ß©ªß²Ç ¨£Ô¡Ü¾¡¡Ü¡ß¡ÎªÛ, É¦Þëªß²Ç ®Ì¾¡¡Ü¡ß¡ÎªÛ, é½ß¡§Ü§ÔÍ°Ü° ¡¢Ü¡ß§Ô É¦Þë¨§Ô¡°ÓÜ ©¦ÞÆªÛ µÞ¨ß¨§Ü§ßÍªÛ, *®Üì§* - ó²¨Û§®ì, ºÞªÖ®Üì§ß§Ô§×¾º¡°ßÍªÛ, *£ßÇìÙªßµÞë* - ô´ß¥Ã§Ü§ ú¡ß§£Ô ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô¡Ü ¡ßìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ Ã§Ü§ú¡ß½§£Ô ©ìÙë¨Û§ªß¡ ø¦Þ¥ß² ¨ßÍªßµ§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ "®Ó´ÝÆµä©Ú§ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ½©ìßªÛ. ó¨Û§£ßÇìÙªßµÞë§Ü§ÔÜ ù¢ÜÁªÛ µ¤Ý£ìÓëßªÜ ýìÓ¥§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô±Û¡½®Æ¼ª²Ý¡Ô± §×¾ºëßÍªÛ, õÇ µ²ÝëßµÓ¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ¡ìÙª¨Ô´Ý¥ ¡ÜÌ¸µÞ§Ì¡ÜÁªÛ ü¡ÜÁªÓ½±!;

©¤Ý£ª¸ßë¹Ü¤ªÛ:-

1) é§ë¹Ü¤ªÛ - ¡ß¡Ü¾¡ Ê§ß² ¹¨ÛÇ¡Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ó²Ý²ªÛ ½©ßÅ¡Ô±Ç.

2) ½§®ë¹Ü¤ªÛ - ½§®¾§¡¾° Ë§Ü½§£Ô§ÜÇ ó¡Ü²ÓëÓ²Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ ®ÓÃ óÜÇ £ªÓ§ÜÇ¡Ü¡¾°¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ½¸ßªªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±Ç.

3) ©Ó§ÜÌë¹Ü¤ªÛ - ©Ó§ÜÌ½§®¾§¡¾° Ë§Ü½§£Ô§ÜÇ µÞ®§ß ù²ÝÑ ó²Ý²§Ü¾§ëß®Ç ¹-§Ü¾§ëß®Ç ®ÓÅ¡Ô±Ç.

4) ªÈ´Ýëë¹Ü¤ªÛ - µ§ÜÉÌ´ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ óìÙ¡Üë©ß§Üë ô£ª²ªÛ µìÙ©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ ôµ²ªÛ ¼¡ßÅ§ÜÇ µ§Ü¡ßìªÛ ¼£ëÛÇ ©Úì£ß§ªÛ ¼£ëÛÇ ¾®¡Ü¡Ô±Ç.

5) ©Úì¸Þªë¹Ü¤ªÛ - §²Ý Á§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ ú±Û©¥Û¥ ½®§£ß¾¡¡°ÓÜ ýÌÌ®ß®Ç ó§Ü§Ôëë²ªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±Ç. õÜß®Ó¥ÕÜ §²Ý ¡ÜÌ¸§ÜÇ ½§®¾§¡ÜÁ§Ü §ÔÌ®ßìß§²ªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±Ç.

ó¡Ü²Ó½¸ß§ÜìªÛ:- ¨Ô§Üë ½¡ß§ÜìªÛ - õÇ £ß§ßì¦ ó¡Ü²Ó½¸ß§ÜìªÛ, §ßìÙëß ó¡Ü²Ó½¸ß§ÜìªÛ - õì¦Þ¥ß®Ç. £ß§ßì¦ ó¡Ü²Ó½¸ß§ÜìªÛ ©ÓìÙ§Ô§Ô²ªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô± ü°©ß£²ß¡Ü¨Ô; §ßìÙëß¡Ü¨Ô - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¡Üëß¦¡ß§Ü§ÔÜ ü°©ßµ²ß¡Ü²ÓëÓ²Ý ÷´Ý¦§Ü¾§ ô±ÛÑªÛ¼©ßÌ¥ÛÅ ©ÓìÙ§Ô§Ô²ªÛ ¼£ëÛÇ®¨ÛÇ £ìÒìÊ¥Õ®ÓÜ î ó¡Ü²Ó¾ë¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §¸ß µªÛµÞ¡ßìªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±Ç.

§×ìÙ§Ü§ëß§Ü§Ô¾ì - ¡¢Ü¾¡, ëÊ¾², £ìµÞ®§×, ¨Ìª¾§, ¡ß½®ìÓ, ½¡ß§ß®ìÓ, ½¡ß¦§Ô, Ç ¢Ü¡©§Üìß Ê§Óë É¦Þë§×ìÙ§Ü§ëß§Ü§Ô¾ì.

¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ - õÇ ©Úìßë£Û£Ô§Ü§ ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ü²ÝÑ. §©Ú§¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ, £×§¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ, ©Úìß¹ß©§Üë¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ, £¨Û§©²¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ, óìÙ§Ü§¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ, ¡ÜÌ£Ûìß§Ô¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ ù²ÝÑ ó½²¡ ®Ó§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ - ¡ßÜ ®Óìß¡²Ý, 10,20,30, ¡ÜÌ£ÛìªÛ ¼£ëÛ§®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ§ÜÇ ¼¡ß¤Ý£ªÛ ©ß©§Ü¾§©Ú ½©ß¡Ü¡Ô¡Ü ¼¡ß°ÜÐ¡Ô±Ç. õÜß®Ó¥ÕÜ ©§Ô²ßëÓìªÛ ¡ßë§Ü§ÔìÓ, 200 ©Úì¦ßëßªªÛ, 1000 §Ô½¸ßªªÛ, ½®§ß§Üëë²ªÛ ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±Ç.

£ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ - õÇ ©Úìßë£Û£Ô§Ü§¡ìÙªªÛ: ë®ª§Üë£ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ, ©Ó©ÓÖ¡ß ª§Üë£ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ, Ì´Ó £ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ, £ÔÃ £ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ, ë§Ô £ß¨Û§Üìßë¦ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ©-®Ó§ªÛ: £¨Û§Üì²Ý ¡¾ Á¾±ËªÛ½©ßÇ Á¾±§ÜÇªÛ, ®ÓÌ§Ü§Ôë¾¥ËªÛ½©ßÇ

ó§Ô¡©Ú©Å§Ü§Ô £ß©Ú©ÓÅ¡Ô±Ç. ¡®°ªÛ 400 - Á¦ÞÅª¦ÓëÓ¾¥; £ß¨Û§ÜìßëªÛ ù²Ý©Ç ù²Ý©Ç 39 ¨ß°ÓÜ Ê¥Õ¡Ü¡¡Ü á¥Õë ®Óì§ªÛ. üÌ®²Ý ô¸ßì§Ü¾§ ©§Ô²ßÑ ©ß¡ªß¡©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó ¡ÔÌ´Ý¦ ©ºªÛ ©Óì§¾ª Ê§Ü ü®Ü¼®ßÌ ¨ßÐªÛ ü®Ü¼®ßÌ ©ß¡§Ü¾§¡Ü Á¾±§ÜÇ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ®¨ÛÇ Ã¡Ü©ºªÛ Ê§Ü ô¸ßì§Ü¾§ ©§Ô¾²¨ÛÇ©ß¡ªß¡©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó ü®Ü¼®ßÌ © ¢Ü¡ß¡ ú±Û±Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ®Ì¡Ô±Ç. éìÙ¦Ó¾ªë²ÝÑ éìÙ¦ªß² ô¸ßìªÛ.
viratham - ÷©®ßµªÛ, 400 ®Ó§Ê¦ÞÅ. **§ìÙ©Ú©¦ªÛ** - ¹ªÛ ®ÓÅ¡Ô±Ç.

©Êêß³¨ - óì¦Þë©¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ *µäì¦Ê§ß¡ ÷¦Þ¥ß² ¡¨Û§Êêß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ô¸ßìªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¾¡ëßÍªÛ, *³ßµÞ§Üìß©Úëµ* - ³ßµÞ§Üì¢Ü¡°ÓÒ¾¥ë ó©ÚëßµÜ§ßÍªÛ, *µªßìß§¨* - ½§®©Ó§ÜÌ µªßìß§²¢Ü¡°ÍªÛ, ó§®ß - *³ßµÞ§Üìß©Úëµ µªßìß§¨* - ù²Ý¾¡ëß½ ³ßµÞ§Üìß©ÚëßµªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó ¡Üì¨Û§³ß¨Û§ÜëìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± µªßìß§²§Ü§ßÍªÛ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ; *¹©* - ³§µ¸µÞìß§Ô µ¢Ü¡Ü¾ëëß¡©Ú©¦ÞÆªÛ ¹©§Ü§ßÍªÛ, *§ìÙ©Ú©¦ß§Ô ¡ìÙªßÈ ´Ý¥ß¨§Ü§ßÜ ®¨Û§ ¡ßë½³ß´¦§Ü§ß½* - ½§®©Ó§Üìß§Ô¡Ð¾¥ë ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý óÒ´Ý¥ß²§Ü§ßÍªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß² ³ìÖì½³ß´¦§Ü§ß½, *©ß©¨ß³ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ* - ©ß© ¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ºëªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, *ó§Ü§ß½ õ¨Û§ÜìÓë§Ü®ßìß ©ÚìµìÓ¡Ü¡Ô± §ìÙªé§ ¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ* - ó§Ü§ß½ ù²Ý±Ç - ó¨Û§ ©ß©ºë§Ü§ß½ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ¡ßë½³ß´¦§Ü§ß½ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, "ª¾¨¨Û§ÜìÓ½ë¦" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ó¨Û§ìÓ¨Û§ÜìÓëªß¡Ô± ª¨µÞ¾µ µ¸ßëªß¡¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úì®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± õ²Ý§ÜìÓë§Ü®ßìß µä¡Ç¡Ü¡¢Ü¡¾° ¡Üì¸Ó¡ÜÁª§ßëÛ, ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁ §ìÙªé§¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ, *³©Ú§ß§Ô¡°Ü ®Ó´ëªÜß¾ªëß½* - õ§ì®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ß² ³©Ú§ß§Ô¡°Ü ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°Ü óÜß§§Ô²ß½, *®Ó´ëµß½©¾º ©Ó±¨ÛÇ* - ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ó½©¾º ¹¨Ô§ÜÇ, *ëª* - ëªªß®Ç ©ß¸Þ½ë¨Û§ÜìÓë ¨Ô¡Üì¸ªÛ; *¨Ôëª* - ¨ÔëªªßßÇ, ó¨Û§ìÓ¨Û§ÜìÓë ¨Ô¡Üì¸ªÛ, ©ß¸Þë©ìÓÃ§Ü§Ô ù²ÝÑªÛ ô¨Û§ì©ìÓÃ§Ü§Ô ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ®ìÙ¡°Ü; *ôµ¨* - ôµ²ªß¡Ô±Ç - áìÙªßµ²ªÛ, ÁÁ¥ßµ²ªÛ, ©§ÜªßµµªÛ Ê§Óë¾®. *©Úìß¦ßëßª* - ©Úì¦ßëßªªß®Ç - üÌ ëßª§Ü§°ÎªÛ ©¤Ý£®ßË¡Ü¡¾° ¨®ì§Ü¨¢Ü¡°ßÜ £ìÖì§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô²ÝÑªÛ É±©Ú©¥ß§©¥Õ ©Ó¥Õ§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¾¡; *©Úì§Üëß¸ßì* - ©Úì§Üëß¸ßìªÛ ô®Ç - ©¤Ý£ ®ßË¡Ü¡¾° µß§ÜªÓ¡Ü¡ µß§ÜªÓ¡Ü¡ ¼®°ÓëÓ-Ü É±©Ú©¥ ®ÓÅ¾¡, ó§®ß - ©Úì§Üëß¸ßìªÛ ù²Ý©§±ÛÁ ¡ßë½£ß ´¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü§¡Ü¡ ô¸ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; ©Úì¡ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü£Û½£ÌªÇ Ê§-ÓÜ ¼£ß²Ý²§ßÁªÛ; *§Üëß¨* - §Üëß¨ªÛ ô®Ç - ó®Ó£Û£Ô¨Û¨µÞªì¦ªÛ, *§ßì¦* - §ßì¦ªÛ ô®Ç - ª§ßì¦ªÛ; ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ³¡Ü§Ô®Ó½³´§Ü¾§£Û ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ, ó§ß®Ç - ¸Þì§ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©¡®§Ü®Ó¡Üì¸ £Ô¨Û¾§ ¨ÔÑ§Ü§ÍªßÁªÛ. *µªß§Ô* - µªß§Ô ô¡Ô±Ç, ö£Û®ì²Ý §ÔÌ®¥Õ¡°Ó½ ª¨µÞ¾µ ëÓ¾¥®Ó¥ß½§ ¼©ßÌ¨Û§ÔëÓÌ¡Ü¡ ¾®§Ü§Ü, *Ìê©ªß² ó´Ý¥ß¢Ü¡½ëß¡ ¡ÜìªÜ§Ü§ß½* - õ©Ú©¥Õëß² ô¡ßì¢Ü¡¾° Ë¾¥ë¾®ëß² ó´Ý¥®Ó§ ó¢Ü¡¢Ü¡½°ßÅ á¥ÕëÓÌ¡×± ½ëß¡§Ü§Ô²Ý ¡ÜìªÜ§Ü§ß½; ©Úì¡ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ£Û ½£ìÙ¨Û§ÔÌ¡ÜÁªìÙ§Ü§ªÛ - ¡ìÙª½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ õ¨Û§ ó´Ý¥®Ó§¢Ü¡¾° ó ¢Ü¡¢Ü¡°ß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÍªÇªÛ, §ìÙªé§¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë ó ¢Ü¡¢Ü¡°ß¡ ®ÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÇªÛ ½§ß±Û±ÓëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓ½±! õ©Ú©¥Õ ó´Ý¥ß¢Ü¡ ½ëß¡¡ÜìªÜ§Ü§ß½, *½ëß¡ß©Úëßµ ¡ß§Ü§°ÎªÛ* - õ¨Û§ ó ´Ý¥®Ó§ªß² ½ëß¡¢Ü¡¾° ó©ÚëßµªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± ¡ß©ìÙë¨Û§ÊªÛ, *¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§Üªß¾® ®Ó´ëªß¡ÜÁ¾¡* - ô§Üªß¾® §ìÙªé§¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªß¡ÜÁ®Ç.

ëªªÛ - ©ß¸Þë õ¨Û§ÔìÓë ¨Ô¡Üì¸ªÛ, µ§Ü§ÔëªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ§Ü, §ÔÌ¥ßªÓÌ§Ü§Ü, ¨Ô´Ó§Ü§ §Üì®Üë¢Ü¡¾° ®ß¢Ü¡ßªÓÌ§Ü§Ü Ê§Óë².
¨ÔëªªÛ - ó¨Û§ìÓ¨Û§ìÓë ¨Ô¡Üì¸ªÛ; Á§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ú±Û©¥Û¥ ½®§£ß¾¡¡¾° ó§Ü§Ôëë²ªÛ ¼£ëÛÇ Ã£ÔëßëÓÌ§Ü§Ü, ó¾¥¨Û§¾§¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §ÔÌ©Ú§Ôë¾¥§Ü, ÷©®ß£ªÓÌ§Ü§Ü, ©¡®ß²Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úìß®¦Þë§Ü½§ß¥ÕÌ§Ü§Ü.

ôµ¨ªÛ - ©§ÜªßÜ£²ªÛ, £ÔªÛªß£²ªÛ, áìÙªß£²ªÛ, Á¡Ü¡¥ (½¡ß¯Ó) ô£²ªÛ, ªëâìß£²ªÛ,
µÞ®µÞ§Ô ôµ¨ªÛ, ®Öìß£²ªÛ Ê§Óë¾®.
§ßì¦ªÛ - §Ôëß²§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë Ê§ÔìÙ¨Û§ ó®µÞ¾§.

---

* µî¦ªÛ - ¡Ì¾¦¡Ü¡Ô¯¢ÜÁ.

(ó®.) ú®ªÛé§ªß² ¡ìÙª½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë ©Úì½ëß¹²§Ü¾§ëÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õÇ§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

31. õÇ§ß²Ý ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ û³Ü®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§ß¨µß§¨ÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

®Üëß. ó§ß®Ç - *õÇ§ß²Ý* - õ¨Û§¡ìÙª½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý, *¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ* - ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßËªÛ *û³Ü®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§ß¨µß§¨ÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ* - µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô û£Û®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ Ê¡ÜëµßÛ²ÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

õ¨Û§ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý - ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ßìÓëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÇ ù¢Ü ¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, "¡ìÙª©¡Ü§Üë¨Û®Ó§ªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë - ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¾¥ËªÛ ó¢Ü¡ªß¡¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý ó¢Ü¡ÔëßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± §¾£ëÓ½, ¡ìÙª ½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý - µ¸¡ßìÓÌê©§Ü§ß½ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; "¹Ü¤ß¨©¡§Üë¨Û®Ó§ªÛ ¡ìÙª:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ - ¡ìÙª½ëß¡²Ý¨Û§ß²Ý - ó¢Ü¡ÔëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ ¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô ½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¾¥ËªÛ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; "¡ìÙª¤ß¨ß¨Û®Ó§ß ©¡Ü§Ô:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß² ½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¾¥ËªÛ ó ¢Ü¡ªßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý ó¢Ü¡ÔëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ªÛ µ¸¡ßìÓÌê©§Ü§ß½ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ - ¡¥§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ §¦Þ¥£¡ÜìßßÔ¡°Ü ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ, ó¾® µÞ®ëªÛ µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªß½©ß½, û£Û®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§ß² µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ù¢Ü¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ¹Ü½ëß§Ô´Ý½¥ßªß§Ô Ê¡§Ü§ß½ µÞ®ìÙ¡ß§Ô û£Û®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§ß² µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. ©Úì§ß² µß§²ªÛ ù²Ý±Ç - µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§Ô ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, ©¡Ü§ÔËªÛ, ô£ßìÙë¨ªµÞ¡ßìÊªÛ, ó²Ý²§ß²ÊªÛ, ©Úìß¸Þª¦ßÈ¡Üì¸ÊªÛ ô§Ôëß² ó½¨¡ ô¨Û§ìµß§²¢Ü¡°ÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ ¡ìÙª§Ü§Ô²Ý ½²ª½ §ÜÌ´Ý¥Õ¾ë ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ³ÜÌ§Ô ¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ëß½ û£Û®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§ß² µß§²ªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü. ½²ªßº§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µß§¨ªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡ìÙª§Ü¾§ü û£Û®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µß§²ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜ¡ÜáÅ½²ªß? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ªÛ ó¢Ü¡ÔëßëÛ, ó§±ÛÁ ó ¢Ü¡ªß¡ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ëß½, ó©Ú©¥Õ ©Úì©§¨ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó² ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡ÜÁ û£Û®ìÙëß§Ô¡°Ü ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô ®Ó½ìß§¢Ü¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ ®ÓÅ¾¡ëß½ §§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô ¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ ©ß§Ô§Üëß¡éìÙ®ªßëÛ, ©¡®§ßìß§²Ìê©ªßëÛ ½²ª½ºß©ßëªß² ¡ìÙª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ û£Û®ìÙë§²§Ü®ªÛ ù²ÝÑï ¼£ß²Ý²Ç. ¡ìÙªßìß§Üë²ß² ö£Û®ì²Ý µ¡©¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁª®²ß¾¡ëß½ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìÓ§Ü§¾². ¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªÛ ö£Û®ì²Ý ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ ©Úì§ß²ªßëÛ, ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ô£ßìÙë®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, ©¡Ü§ÔËªÛ µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ©Ú½©ß½ õ¨Û§ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ÊªÛ, û£Û®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ª±ÛÑÊ°Ü° µß§²¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úì§ß²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. "®Ó´ëµß½©¾º ©Ó±¨ÛÇ" ù²Ý±®Ó¥§Ü§ÔÒÜ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë µß½©¾º ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý²ßÜ "¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§ÜªßÛ¾® ®Ó´ëªß¡ÜÁ¾¡" ù²Ý± ½ª-Ü®ß¡Üë§Ü½§ß½¥ ½£Ì½ªß¼®²Ý²ÓÜ; óÇ¡ÜÁ½ªÜ, "¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¸ÓÌ§ë¡ªªÛ ô§Ô§ÜëªÞ¥ªÛ ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² µÞ§®Ó½´´¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ùÌ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µìÙ½®³Ü®ì¾² ®Ó´ëªß¡Ü¡Ô" ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½ ½£ÌªÛ; ½²ª½ºß©ßëªß¾¡ëß½ ©Úì§ß¨½ëß¹¾²

ö£Û®ì½² ®Ó´ëªÛ; "¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§ÜªßÏ¾® ®Ó´ëªß¡ÜÁ¾¡" ù²ÝÑ
¼£ß²Ý²Ç ¡ìÙª§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆ©®²Ý ½£§²²ß¾¡ëß½. Ê§Ü
µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§©Ú ©ìßªìÙ³Ó§Ü§Ô½± ½ªÜ½©ß®Ç óÇ¡Ü¡ß¡ Ê§ÓÜ
"½ëß¡ß©Úëßµ ¡ß§Ü§°ÎªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ¡ß¨Ôëª§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦Þ¦ÓëÌ°Ó£Û
¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½ ®Ó½ìß§ªÓÜ¾; ½ªÜ " ½ëß¡¹²Ýë ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ªªÛ
ô§Ô§Üëª¦Þ¥¨Û ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² µÞ§Ü ®Ó½´´¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ùÌ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±
µìÙ½®³Ü®ì¾² ®Ó´ëªß¡Ü¡Ô" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ëß½, ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªÛ
ö£Û®ì½² ù²Ý©Ç ¨Ô£Û£ëªßëÛ§ÜÇ. ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô¡¾° µß§²¢Ü¡°ß¡©Ú
©¦ÞÆª®ìßÁªÛ ÷©ßµ¡Ì¡ÜÁ µß§ÜëªÛ ©¡®§È©®ªß²ßÍªÛ
½§®§ß¨Û§ìÙªÓëß² ö£Û®ì½² ©©Úì§ß§ß ô¾¡ëßÍªÛ, ½¡®
û£Û®ìÙëß§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ó®½² ô¾¡ëßÍ¤Ý½£ÌªÛ; ½¡®²Ý µß§²§¾£ëÓ½
ö£Û®ì²Ý½² ©©Úì§ß§ß®ß¡ÎªÛ, ó®Ò¾¥ë Á¦ßÈ©®¢Ü¡½° ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ÎªÛ
ó±Ó¨Û§ÔÌ¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ, µÞ®ô§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü§ÔÜ ¡¦Þ
¾®§Ü§®²ß¾¡ëß½ ö£Û®ì¾² µß§²ªß¡ÎªÛ, µÞ®ß§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü¾§©Ú ©-
ªß¡ÎªÛ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ, ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§Üªß¾® ®Ó
´ëªß¡Ü¡ÔëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÇ¦Þ¥Õ½±. û£Û®ìÙëßìÙ§Ü§Ô ÷©ß§Ô®Ó³Ó
´Ý¥²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁ¨Û§¾£ëÓ½ ³ßµÞ§Üì¹¨Ûë ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü§ß½
½§¸ß§Üë§Ô¡Ü§²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²Ý ýìß§ÜªßÎ¦ÞÅ, ó®Ò¡ÜÁ µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ß§ÜëßÊ
´ÝªÓ¡©ªÛ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ, ¹Ü½ëß§Ô´Ý½¥ßªß§Ô¡°Ü µß§²¢Ü¡¼°²Ý¼±¦Þ¦Ó,
ó®Ü½®ßÊ¡§Ü§ß½ ¹Ü¤ß²Ý²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§Üªß¾® ®Ó´ëªß¡ÜÁ
ª¼§ß²ÝÑ¦Þ½¥; ½¡®²Ý - ÷©ß§Ô®Ó³Ó´Ý¥²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁ¨Û §¾£ëÓ½
ö£Û®ìÒ¡ÜÁªÛ ô§ÜªßÎ¡ÜÁªÛ ó½©§ªÛ ¼£ßÜÍªÇªÛ, ½®§ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ õÇ
ù²ÝÑ ©ì©Úì¸Þª§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¾®º¦Þë§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ¹Ò®µª´Ý¥Õ¼ëÜßªÛ ó¨Û§
©ì©Úì¸ÞªªÛ ù²Ý©¾§ËªÛ ¨Ô£Û£ëÓ§ÜÇ, ÷©ß§Ô®Ó¨ÔìÙÊ¡Ü§ §¾£ëÓ½
µìÙ®µÞªß§Ü©ì½²ßÅ ú¡×©®Ó§ÜÇ ¨Ô±ÛÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß-
ÜÍ®¼§ß²ÝÑ¦Þ¥Õ¼±! ½¡®¾²©Ú½©ß½ ÷©ßµ¡Ò¡ÜÁ -
µÞ®ß§ÜªßÈ©®ªÛ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ - ö£Û®ì²Ý µß§²ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ,
¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§Üªß¾® ®Ó´ëªß¡ §ìÙ£Û£Ô¡ÜÁªÇªÓÜ¾½ë!
©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¡ßªìß² ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¨Ô´Ý¥Ì¡ÜÁªÛ - öÃ®ìÒ¾¥ë
¨ÔìÙ½¸Ç¡ ¡¥ßº§Ü§ßÍªÛ, ô£ßìÓë ÷©½§£§Ü§ßÍªÛ ®Ó½£´¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ
©Ó±¨ÛÇ öÃ®ì²Ý ½£´Ó - ¹Ò®ß§Üª µª´Ý¥Õ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ½£´ªÛ -
©Úìß©Úë©Úìß©¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ó®½² ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, §¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë
§ìÙªé§¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ýì®µÞ§ß®Ó½´´ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ ö£Û®ì²Ý ½³´Ó -
¹Ò®ß§Üªµª´Ý¥Õ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ½³´ªÛ - ©Úìß©Úë©Úìß©¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ó®½²
ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, §¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë §ìÙªé§¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ýì®µÞ§ß®Ó½´´ªÛ
©Ó±¨ÛÇ, õ£Û®ìÙë¾¡®ÜëßìÙ§Ü§Ô¡¾°©Ú½©ß½ û£Û®ìÙëÊªÛ -
ô§ÜªßÈ©®ÊªÛ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ö£Û®ìÒ¾¥ë Á¦ßÈ©®¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë
¢Ü¡½° ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁª¼§ß²ÝÑ¦Þ½¥! ÷©ßµ¡Ò¡ÜÁªÛ
©Úì©§Ü§Ô¨Ô´Ý¥Ò¡ÜÁªÛ µß§² µß§Üë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ½©§Ê¦Þ¥Õ½±!
÷©ßµ¡Ò¡ÜÁ - µß§²ªÛ ©¡Ü§Ô, µß§ÜëªÛ ©¡®§È©®ªÛ;
§ìÙªé§¹Ü¤ß¨§Ü§ß½ öÃ®ìÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©Ìê© Á¦®Óé§Ô¡¾°§Ü
§ìÙ£Û£Ô¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ ½£§¨ ó½£§¨¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ½³´ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ
ù²Ý½± §ìÙ£Û£Ô©Ú©¼§ß²ÝÑ¦Þ½¥! ¨ªÛÊ¾¥ë §ìÙ³²µÞ§Ì¡Ü¡ÔÌ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ;
ö£Û®ì½³´ªß¡ ô§Üª®µÞÇ¾® "÷ëÓìÓ²ß±Û Á¾±®ÓªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ,
"õ¾±©Ú¼©ßÏÇ¼ª¦Þ½¦ß½ª" ù²ÝÑªÛ, ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªÛ
ô®Ç - µÞ®§¨Û§ÜìªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ¨Ô¾²Î,

ù²ÝÑª°®ß¡ §Üëß¹Üëªß¡ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§Ü§ßìÙ¡°Ó½±! ô¯Û®ßìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë §ìÙªé§
¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªÛ - ö£Û®ìÒ¾¥ë §ìÙ£Û£²ÊªÛ, µªÛ£Û½´ÊªÛ,
É¨ìÙ®Ó£Û½´ßµ¸Ó´ÝÆ§Ü®ÊªÓ½±! ô¯Û®ßìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë §ÔÌÎ°Ü°§Ü¾§©Ú
©Ó²Ý¼£ÜÍªÛ ô£ßìÙëìÙ¡ÐªÛ ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë, '¨ ½§¸ªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ,
'¡§ßÈµßº§§Ü¡ß®ß¦Ó' ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ª§×ëÊêìÙ§Ü§ß¨ª¢Ü¡ìÓ´Ýë§Ô¡§ß' ù²ÝÑªÛ
¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë üÌ®ßÒµ¨Û§Ô§Ü§Ç ùÜ½ßÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ü¡ÜÁªÓ½±!
¡ìÙªßìß§Üë²ß² ö£Û®ì½² µ¡ ©¢Ü¡¾°Ë¢Ü¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁª®²ß¾¡ëß½
óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìÓ§Ü§¾²; ¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªÛ ö£Û®ì²Ý
ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±®ÓÌ©ÚÉ ©Úì§ß¨ªßëÛ, ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ,
ô£ßìÙë®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, ©¡Ü§ÔËªÛ
µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ©Ú½©ß½ õ¨Û§ ¡ìÙ²Ýª½ëß¡ÊªÛ öÃ®ìÙë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ
ª±ÛÑïÊ°Ü° µß§²¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úì§ß²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ. (¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥ ¢Ü¡Ô.

32. ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡ªß®Ç - õ©Ú©¥Õ ½ëß¡¹¨Ûëªß² ¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ªªÛ, ô§Ô§Üëª¦Þ¥ªÛ ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² µÞ§®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°ÓÜÜ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µìÙ½®³Ü®ì¾² ®Ó´ëªß¡Ü¡Ô, ó®Ü®Ó ´ë¨Û§²Ý¾² ³¢Ü¡£¡Üì¡§ß§ìªßëÛ, ©Ö§ßªÛ©ìË¡Ü§ªßëÛ, ¡ÔìÖ¥ß§ÔÈïÉìß¨Û§ §Ô®Üëé´¦ß¢Ü¡ÜÌ§ªßëÛ, ºÞªÖµ¸Ó§ªß¡ÎªÛ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ, ½ëß¡ß©Úëßµ ¡Üìª§Ü§ß½ óÒ©®¡ß§Ü¾§©Ú¼©Ì¡Ü¡Ô, ó¨®ì§ ©ß®¨ßÌê©ªß¡ÜÁ¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡ªß®Ç* - ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡ªß¡Ô±Ç, *õ©Ú©¥Õ ½ëß¡¹¨Ûëªß² ¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ* - ¡×¯Û£Û¼£ß²Ý² ©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ß½ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡§Ü§ß½ ¹¨Ô¡ÜÁª§ß¡Ô±, ¹Ü¤ß¨§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ *¸ÞÌ§ë¡ªªÛ, ô§Ô§Üëª¦Þ¥ªÛ ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² µÞ§®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°ÓÜÜ* - ¸ÞÌ§ëÉ¦Þ¥ìÖ¡ªÛ, µí±Ûëª¦Þ¥ªÛ Ê§ß¡Î°Ü° µÞ§®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°ÓÜ, *ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µìÙ½®³Ü®ì¾² ®Ó´ëªß¡Ü¡Ô* - ùÏ¨Û§Ì°Ó õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¨Û§ µìÙ½®³Ü®ì¾² ®Ó´ëªß¡©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó, *ó®Ü®Ó ´ë¨Û§²Ý¾²* - ó¢Ü¢¼²Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µìÙ½®³Ü®ì²Ý ô¡Ô± ó®Ü®Ó ´ë§Ü¾§, *³¢Ü¡£¡Üì¡§ß§ìªßëÛ* - "³¢Ü¡ £¡Üì ¡§ß§ ì:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ô³ÜìÓ§ ¹Ü¤ß² ©Úì§ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ, ô³ÜìÓ§ ®Ó½ìß§Ô ¨Ôìµ²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ, ó¯Á Ê§-ß²®±Û±Ó±ÛÁªÛ, §Ô®ÜëßË§¢Ü¡¾°¡Ü ¾¡ëÓ½ §ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ß¡ÎªÛ, *©Ö§ßªÛ©ìË¡Ü§ªßëÛ* - "©Ö§ßªÛ©ì§ì:' ù²ÝÑªÛ, "©Ö§¡®ß¾¥©Ú©Óìß²Ý" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©Ö§ßªÛ©ì§Ü½§ß½¥ á¥Õ²§ß¡ÎªÛ, *¡ÔìÖ¥ß§ÔÈïÉìß¨Û§ §Ô®Üëé´¦ß¢Ü¡ÜÌ§ªßëÛ* - ô§Ôìß¹Üë µí£¡ªß² ¡ÔìÖ¥¨Û¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô £ì¦ßì®Ó¨Û§§ÜÇ¡Ü¡Ô¥Û¥ ÈïÉìªÛ £ÔªÛÉ ¡¾¥£Ôëß² §Ô®Üë ô©ì¦¢Ü¡°ß½ ó¢Ü¡ìÓ¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥§ßëÛ, *ºÞªÖµ¸Ó§ªß¡ÎªÛ óÈ©®Ó§ÜÇ* - ®Ó´ÝÆ ©§Ü¨× ù²ÝÑ ³ÜÌ§ÔëÓÍªÛ ª¨Û§Üìì§Ü²§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¼£ß²Ý² ©Úì¡ÜìÓ¾ëëß½ ©Óìß¥Û¥Õ µ¸Ó§ªß¡ óÈ©®ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó, *½ëß¡ß©Úëßµ ¡Üìª§Ü§ß½ óÒ©®¡ß§Ü¾§©Ú¼©Ì¡Ü¡Ô* - ëª ¨Ôëªß§Üë´Ý¥ß ¢Ü¡ ½ëß¡§Ü¾§ ó©ÚëµÓ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡Üìª§Ü§ß½ óÈ©®Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ÷¥ß¡¡Ü ¡ß-§Ü¾§ ®°ìÙ§ÜÇ, *ó¨®ì§ ©ß®¨ßÌê©ªß¡ÜÁ¾¡* - ¸ÞÌ§ë¡ª§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ô§Ô§Üëª¦Þ¥ªÛ ¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß² µÞ§ ®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ùÏ¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µìÙ½®³Ü®ì²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¾§§ìß®§Ü ó®Ó£Û£Ô²Ý² ©ß®¨ßÌê©ªÛ ô¡ÜÁªÇ - ó©Ú©¥ÕëßÜÁªÇ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡ªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ.

(ó®.) õ©Ú©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë ©Úì½ëß¹²§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õÇ§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑï ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

33. õÇ§ß²Ý ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ, ¾¡®Üë ½ªßº§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ©Úì§ß¨µß§¨ÊªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *õÇ§ß²Ý* - õ¨Û§ ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç§ß²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡§Ü¾§©Ú ©ìßªìÙ£Û£Ô¡Ü¡Ô±Ç, *©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ* - ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ªÛ §²¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßËªÛ, *¾¡®Üë ½ªßº§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ©Úì§ß¨µß§¨ÊªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ* - ô§ÜªßÈ©®Ìê©ªß² ¾¡®-Üë½ªßºªÛ §²¡ÜÁªÛ Ê¡ÜëµßÓ§²ªÛ ô¡ÔëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

õ¨Û§ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁªÇ ù¢Ü¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ ó®Ó£Û£Ô²Ý²©ß®¨ßÌê© ó®µÞ¾§ §²¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëß½

§§®µÞ¾§¾ë ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ß®µÞ¾§ëß¡©Ú ©¹Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ©Ú ©¦Þ¦ ½®¦ÞÅ¾¡ëß½, õ¨Û§ ©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ßÜ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý¾¡.

 ô§Ôìß¹Üë µí£¡ªÛ - ìß¹Üë§Ü¾§ §²Ý©ßìªß¡ ü©Ú©¾¥¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥§²Ý µí£¡ªÛ.

¾¡®Üë½ªßº§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§ß²µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÇ ù¢Ü¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¾ëë½©ºÓ§ÜÇ ó§Ô¡ßìÓëÓÒ¾¥ë ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ó ¢Ü¡ªßëÓÌ©Ú©ÇªÛ µÞÇïµíºÞª³ìÖì®Ó½ªß£²ÊªÛ, ©¡®§È©®§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ½µ³Ü®ìµß¢Ü¡Üëªß¾¡ëß½ ©¡®ß¾²¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ ¹ßìªß² ½ªßºßë ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ËªÛ, ½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÜ §×ºÓ¡Ü¡Ô±½©ßÇ ÁÌ¨ªµÞ¡ßìß§Ôµß§²¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ó½¨¡ªß¡ ÷¦Þ¥ß²ßÍªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ô§ÜªßÈ©®§Ü§Ô½ §ÜÌ´Ý¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ëÓ½± "¾¡®-Üë½ªßº§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ" ù²Ý±Ç. ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡Ü¡ÔÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ó®µÞ§ß®Ó½´´¢Ü¡°Ó½ õ½§ßì®µÞ§ß®Ó½³´ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¡Ì§ÜÇ. û£Û®ìÙëßìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ û¸Ó¡³©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ëªÛ §Üëß¹ÜëªßëÛ, ÷©ß½§ëªÛ û£Û®ìÙëß§Ô¡°ßëÛ ¹Ü½ëß§Ô´Ý½¥ßªªÛ ©Úì§ß¨µß§²ªßëÛ, ó¨Û§ µß§²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó¢Ü¡ªß¡ "ó¦Þ¥ß§Ô©§½ë ¨ª:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë û³Ü®ìÙë ®Ó ´Ó´Ý¥²ß² ©¡®¨Û¨ªµÞ¡ßìªÛ ó½©ºÓ§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ½¡®Ò¡ÜÁ û³Ü®ìÙëÊªÛ ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§ÔËªÛ ô¡Ô±®Óì¦ÞÅªÛ §Üëß¹ÜëªßëÛ, ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªÛ ÉÌ ´ßìÙ§Ü§ªßëÛ, ó¨Û§ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ Ã§Ü§ÔÁ¦®Ó´Ó´Ý¥²ß² ©¡®¨Û¨ªµÞ¡ßìªÛ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ, ô§ÜªßÈ©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¹Ü¤Ý²ªÛ µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õ§Ü§ßÜ ½¡®²Ý ½§¸®Ó´Ó´Ý¥²ßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ "®Ó¹Ü¤ß§ßìªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ µß§²§¾£ëÓ½ ¹Ü¤Ý²§Ü®ßìß ô§ÜªµßºßSÜ¡ßìªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ µß§Üë§¾£ëÓ½ µÞÇï µíºÞª ½§¸ ®Ó½ªß£²ªß² ©Ó²ÝÉ ó®Ò¾¥ë ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ½®¼±ßÌ ®µÞÇ¾® µßºß§Ü¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ÔÜ-ß¾ªëß½ ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©©Úì¡ßì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ½ª ¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ µß§²ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý±§ßëÓ±ÛÑ.

(ó®.) ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ªß®Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý² óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ (©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô,

34. ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ªß®Ç - õ©Ú©¥Õ ¾§§ßìß®§®Ó£Û£Ô¨Û¨ µÞªÛÌ§Ô µ¨Û§ß¨ Ìê©ªß² óÈ©®ªÛ ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ß©¨Û¨ªßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, óÇ§²Ý¾² ó±Óë©Ú©ßìÙ§Ü§ßÜ ©Úìßì©Ú§ ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡¯Ó¾¡ËªÛ, µß§¨ µß§Üë¢Ü¡¾° óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ, ó§ÔÒ¾¥ë µ¢Ü½¡ß£®Ó¡ßµªßªÛ©¥Õ ©ìÓ¦ªÓ©Ú©Ó¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ªß®Ç* - ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç, *õ©Ú©¥Õ* - õ©Ú©¥Õ ù²ÝÑ ¡×¯Û¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§Ü§Ô±Û¼£ß²Ý²®±Û¾±©Ú ©ìßªìÛ£Ô¡Ü¡Ô±Ç, *¾§§ßìß®§®Ó£Û£Ô¨Û¨ µÞªÛÌ§Ô µ¨Û§ß¨ Ìê©ªß² óÈ©®ªÛ* - ¾§§ß¾ì¾ë©Ú½©ß½ ó®Ó£Û£Ô¨Û¨ªß² µÞªì¾¦ ©ìªÛ©ìßÌê©ªß² ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§Ü§ßÜ óÒ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô± óÈ©®§Ü¾§, *©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ß©¨Û¨ªßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ* - ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ªß¡©Ú ¼©ßÌ¨Û§Ô²§ß¡ëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ óÒµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, ©ÚìÖ§Ô½ëß½¥ á¥Õ²§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ óÒµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, *óÇ§²Ý¾² ó±Óë©Ú©ßìÙ§Ü§ßÜ* - ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ªß¡Ô± ó¨Û§ ©¡®§Ò©®§Ü¾§ ó±Óë©Ú ©ßìÙ©Ú©Ç¦Þ¥ß¡ÔÜ, *©Úìßì©Ú§ ¡ìÙª ¢Ü¡¯Ó¾¡ËªÛ* - ©Úìß¡Ü§¨©Úìßì©Ú§ ¡ìÙª¼ªÜßªÛ ®Ó¥ÛÅ©Ú½©ß®ÇªÛ, *µß§¨ µß§Üë¢Ü¡¾° óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ* - µß§²ªÛ ù²Ý±Ç ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü¾§, µß§ÜëªÛ ù²Ý±Ç ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü§ß½ µß§Ô¡ÜÁª¾§, ª±Û¾±

ö£Û®ìßÈ©®§Ü¾§ ë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ µß§ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÑ ö£Û®ì¾²£Û ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ; õ¾®ëÓì¦Þ¾¥ËªÛ óÒµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ, *ó§ÔÒ¾¥ë* - ó¨Û§ óÒµ¨Û§ß²§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë *µ ¢Ü½¡ß£®Ó¡ßµªßªÛ©¥Õ ©ìÓ¦ªÓ©Ú©Ó¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ* - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ©¡Ü§ÔëßÁ½-ëÓ½± ö£Û®ì²Ý ©Úìµ²Ý²²ß®ß²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²ëß½§, "§Ü®ëÓ ©Úìµ¨Û½¨ ªª ¡ÔªÛ Á½¦¨" ù²Ý±©¥Õ µß§²§Ü§Ô½ ©ÚìÖ§Ô¾ë µ¢Ü½¡ß£ªß¡©Ú ©ìÓ¦ªÓ©Ú©Ó¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ; ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ö£Û®ì²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©ÚìÖ§Ô¾ë ®Ó¡ßµªß¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ©ìÓ¦ªÓ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ ©Úì©§ÜË©ßë§Ü§Ô²Ý º¦§Ü¾§ óìÙ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ (©Úì©§ÜË©ßëªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

35. ©Úì©§Ü§ÜË©ßëªß®Ç - õ©Ú©¥Õ ¡ìÙª ¹Ü¤ß¨µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëß² ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÜÜ ó³¡Ü§ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ó©Úìß©Ú§ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ µä¡ìÊªßëÛ. ³Ö¡Üì ©©Úì§ÊªßëÛ, ÷©ßëªÛ µ¡ÜÌ§Ü§ß¾¡ëß½ ÷©ßëÈ´Ý¥ß¨ µª¨¨Û§ìªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß¡¡Ü¡¥®§ß² ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ëßÈ©®¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ ©Úìß©Úë½¡ß¥Õ ¡¥Õ§¢Ü¡°ß¾¡ëß½ µÞ®Ìê©ßÈÌê©ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *©Úì©§Ü§ÜË©ßëªß®Ç* - ©Úì©§Ü§ÔË©ßëªß¡Ô±Ç, *õ©Ú©¥Õ* - õ©Ú©¥Õ ù²ÝÑ ¡×¯Û ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¢Ü¡¾° ÷©©ß§Ô§Ü§ ©Úì¡ßì§Ü¾§ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ õ¨Û§ ©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ß½ ù²Ý¡Ô±ßìÙ. *¡ìÙª ¹Ü¤ß¨µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëß² ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÜ* - "÷©ß©ÚëßªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²¡ìÙªß©ÚëßªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¥ß½ µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëß² ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ó¾®ëÓì¦ÞÅªÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ù¢Ü¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ¡ìÙªµß§Üëªß²Ç ¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨µß§Üëªß²Ç ©¡Ü§Ô ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ¡Üìª¨Û§ß²Ó©Ú©¥ÕëÓì¡Ü¡, ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¥ß½ µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëß² ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ó¾®ëÓì¦ÞÅªÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ù¢Ü¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ¡ìÙªµß§Üëªß²Ç ¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨µß§Üëªß²Ç ©¡Ü§Ô ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ¡Üìª¨Û§ß²Ó©Ú¾©ëÓì¡Ü¡, ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¥ß½ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁªÛ ¡Üìª¨Û§ß²Ý ó©¡Ü§²ßëÛ¡Ü ¡ìÙªªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó²ßÍªÛ, ó©¡Ü§²ßëÛ

ó® - ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ º¦ªÛ ëßÇ? ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ©¦ÞÆªÛ **ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡°Ü** ëß®ìÙ? **©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô**¡Ð¡ÜÁÊ¦Þ¥ß² ®ß£Ô¡°Ü ëß¾®? ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ©¦ÞÆªÛ ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡°Ü **©ìÓ¸ìÓ¡Ü¡**½®¦Þ¥Õë¾®¡°Ü ù§Ü§¾²?

©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ **º¦ªß®Ç**:- "õÇ §²¡ÜÁ µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ §²Ý¾²©Ú ¼©ß±ß¼§ß¯Ó¾¡" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë; ó§ß®Ç "÷©ßë®ìÙ¦ß§Üª¡ªß² §²Ý¾² ÷©ßë¼ª²Ý² µ¸Óëß§©¥ÕëßëÓì¡Ü¾¡; ó§ß®Ç ô©ß§©Úì§×§ÔëÓ¼ß¯Óë ÷°Ü°©¥Õ ¨ÔÌê©Ó§Ü§ßÜ µÞ®µÞªÓ¨ÛÈ©ßë§Ü®©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡Üëªß¡ªß¥Û¥ß§©¥ÕëÓì¡Ü¾¡" ù²Ý±©¥Õ; ó§ß®Ç ®ÓÅ®¼§ÜßªÛ ®Ó¥ÛÅ§Ü §²Ý¾²ËªÛ ®ÓÅ®§ßªÛ.

©ì©§Ü§Ô ©¦ÞÆªÛ **ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡°ß®ßìÙ**:- ó¹Ü¤ìÙ, ¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡ìÙ, ©¡Ü§Ô®Ó®£ìÙ ù² Êê®ìß®ßìÙ. ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ, ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁÊ¦Þ¥ß² ®ß£Ô¡°ß®² - õ§½ìß©ßë ¢Ü¡°Ü ó§Ô¡ÜÌ§ß§Ô¡ßìªß¾¡; õÇ µìÙ®ß§Ô¡ßìªß¾¡. óÇ¡ÜÁ ¡ß¨Ôë§Ô, ½§£¨Ôë§Ô, ©Úì¡ßì¨Ôë§Ô Ê§Óë¾® ½®¦ÞÅ¾¡; õÇ¡ÜÁ ó¾®¡°Ü ½®¦Þ¥ß¼§ß¯Ó¾¡. óÇ ®Ó§Ô

©ì§¨Û§ÜìªßëÛ£Û ¼£ëÛ¾¡. õÇ ô£ßìÓëÌ£Ô©ìÓ¡ÜÌ¸Ö§ªß²ß¾¡. óÇ¡ÜÁ ¡ßë¡Ü½³ªÛ ½®¦ÞÅ¾¡; õÇ¡ÜÁ óÇ ½®¦Þ¥ß¼§ß¯Ó¾¡. óÇ¡ÜÁ ôëßµ ¼¡ßùì®ªÛ ½®¦ÞÅ¾¡; õÇ¡ÜÁ óÇ ½®¦Þ¥ß¼§ß¯Ó¾¡. óÇ ©ÚìßÌ©Ú§¡ìÙªß®µß¨§Ü§Ô½ ©ªß¾¡; õÇ ½§¸ß®µß¨§Ü§Ô½ ©-ªß¾¡. óÇ¡ÜÁ ó¨Û§ÔªµÞªÓÌ§Ô ½®¦ÞÅ¾¡; õÇ¡ÜÁ ó¨Û§ÔªµÞªÛÌ§Ô ¨Ôì½©ºªß¾¡. óÇ ó½£§²ªß¾¡; õÇ ©ìª½£§²ªß¾¡. óÇ ó½£§²ªß² §²Ý¾²Ë¦Þ¥ß¡ÜÁ¾¡¡ÜÁ ½£§¨¾² ó½©ºÓ¡Ü¾¡; õÇ ©ìª½£§¨ªß¾¡ëß½ "ªß½ª¡ªÛ £ì¦ªÛ ®Üì¹" ù²ÝÑ §²Ý¾²¡Ü ¡ß¥ÛÅ¾¡. óÇ ©©ÚìßÌ©Ú§Ô¡ÜÁ ö³Ü®ì¾²ë½©ºÓ§Ü§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡; õÇ §ß½² ©ªß¾¡. óÇ µß§Üëµß§¨ªß¾¡; õÇ µÓ§Ü§µß§¨ªß¾¡. óÇ ©ÚìßÌ©Úë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Óµ§ÜÌ³ªß¾¡; õÇ §ß½² ©ÚìßÌ©Úëªß¾¡. óÇ ©-®ß¾¡; õÇ ü²Ý±ß¾¡. óÇ µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß² µÞ®ß§¨Û§Üë Ë¡Ü§²ßëÛ£Û ¼£ëÛ¾¡; õÇ µÞ®Ìê©§Ü½§ßÅ ½£ìÙ¨Û§ ©ì§¨Û§Üì²ßëÛ£Û ¼£ëÛ¾¡.

©Úì©¨Û¨Ò¡ÜÁ ©ìÓ¸ßìÙëªÛ ôÑ ©Úì¡ßìªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ó¾®ëß®² - ô³Üìë¦®Ó½ìß§Ô, ³Üì®¦®Ó½ìß§Ô, óÈ©®®Ó½ìß§Ô, µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô, ©ì§Ü®®Ó½ìß§Ô, ©ÚìßÌ©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑ ôÑ®¾¡ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ó§ÔÜ ô³Üìë¦®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç:- ó¸¢Ü¡ßìªª¡ßì¢Ü¡°Ü. ó¾®ëß®² - ¨ßªÛ ¹Ü¤Ý¨ßÈ´Ý¥ß²Ê¾¥ë®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ, õ¨Û§ ³ì¦ß¡§Ôëß²Ç ¨Ü ¨Ôëª¢Ü¡½°ß½¥ ©¦Þ¦©Ú©¥Û¥Ç, õ¨Û§ õì¦ÞÅ®¾¡ËªÛ üÌ®Ì¡ÜÁªÓÜßõ ¨ª¡Ü¼¡ß¯Óë¼®²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡. ©ß©Óµ¨Û§Ôëß®Ç - ³ì¦ß¡§Ô µìÙ®©-©Úì§ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª§ß¾¡ëß½ "§ßªÛ ½®¦ÞÅ¢Ü¡ßª½ª

¹Ü¤ß²Ê¾¥ë®²ß²ßÍªÛ ©¡Ü§Ôëß²Ç ¹Ü¤ß²®Ó½´´ªß¾¡ëß½ ó¾® ¨Ô¾-¨Ô±Û¡ªß¥Û¥ß. "¡ìÙª¦Þë¡ìÙª' ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ó¡ìÙª¦Ó £ ¡ìÙª" ù²ÝÑªÛ "µÉ§Ü§Ôªß²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "µË¡Ü§:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¡ÜÌ§ÜµÞ¨ ¡ìÙª¡ÜÌ§Ü" ù²ÝÑªÓ©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ß½ ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó½²¡ ó®µÞ§ß ®Ó½³ ´¢Ü¡Ð¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡, û£Û®ìÙëßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡¡Ü ¡ìÙª§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆª®Ò¡ÜÁ ©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÌ©Ú§ÔËªÛ, ¾¡®ÜëÊªÛ ô¡Ô± õì¦ÞÅªÛ §Üëß¹ÜëªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ½ªßº§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µß§²ªß¡¡Ü ¡ìÙª§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆª®²Ý - µ¡§ìÙª¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ëÎªÛ, û³Ü®ìÙë ¾¡®Üë¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ëÎªÛ §Üëß¡ éìÙ®¡ªß¡ ©¡®§ìÙ©Ú©¦ É§Ü§ÔëßÍªÛ, ©ÚìÖ§ÔëßÍªÛ ©¦ÞÆª®²ß¾¡ëß½ ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ªß²½§ ©¡Ü§Ô. ô¾¡ëß½, ¡ìÙª½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý µÞ®ë½ª® ©¡Ü§Ô ½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡¨Û§ßÒªÛ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ù¢Ü¢½² ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ½ªßºßìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ - û£Û®ìÙë ¾¡®Üë¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ §Üëß¹ÜëªßëÛ, ©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÌ©Ú§Ô ÷©ß½§ëªßëÛ, ¡ìÙª§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ½©ßÇ ¤ß² ©¡Ü§Ô¡°Ü õì¦ÞÅªÛ ÷¾¥ë²ßëÛ ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ëß½, ¡ìÙª¨Û§ß²Ý ù©Ú©¥Õ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁ½ªß ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±©¥Õ. ó§ß®Ç - ó¢Ü¡ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª¨Û§§¾£ëÓ½ ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ß®µÞ¾§ §²¡Ü¡ÔÜß¾ªëß½ ¹Ü¤ß²ªß²Ç ½ªÜ ©ÚìÖ§ÔÌê©ß®µÞ¾§¾ë ó¾¥¨ÛÇ©¡Ü§ÔëßÁªÛ. ô¾¡ëß½ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁ¼ª²Ý±©¥Õ. ô²ßÜ ¹Ü¤ß²¨Û§ß²Ý ©¡Ü§Ôëß½ªß? ù²Ý²Ó-Ü "©¡Ü§Ô³Ü£ ¹Ü¤ß²®Ó½³´:" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÛ½©ßÇ µßºß§Ü¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¹Ü¤ß²®Ó½³´ªÛ ù²ÝÑï ¼£ßÜ¼®ß¦Þ¦ß§Ô½±. ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ ®Ó½³´ß®µÞ¾§¾ë£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ëß½ ®Ó½³´ß®µÞ¾§¾ë ÷¾¥§Ü§ß² ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©¡Ü§Ô¼ë²ÝÑ ½©ìßëÛ, ó¨Û§ ®Ó½³´ß®µÞ¾§Ë¦Þ¥ßÁªÛ©¥Õ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¹Ü¤ß²¨Û§ß²Ý, ¡ìÙªµß§Üëªß² ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü§ß½ ©¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ¨ÔìÙ©Ú©¨Û§ªÓÜ¾. ¡ìÙª½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý ó¢Ü¡ÔëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ - ¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ó¢Ü¡¢Ü¡°ßëÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª¾®ëßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßìÊ¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡, ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý ¡ß¡ßºÓ¨Ûëßë§Ü§ß½, ¡ìÙª½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ µ¡ß¡ßìÓëßëÛ, ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ - ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ

¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó¢Ü¡¢Ü¡°ßëÛ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý ó
¢Ü¡ÔëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÛ
©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õ©Ú©¥Õ
§§Ü®µÞ§Ô§ÔëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½, ¡ìÙª½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ Ê²Ý½©
¹Ü¤ß²©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅ Ê¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëß½ËªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ Ê²Ý½©
¡ìÙª©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¥Õ²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ü¤ß²Ê¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëßÍªÛ,
©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ Ê²Ý½© ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²½ëß¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦Þ¥Õ²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
©¡Ü§ÔË¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëßÍªÛ ¡ìÙª½ëß¡ µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëßËªÛ,
¹Ü¤ß¨½ëß¡ µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëßËªÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡¨Û§ß²Ý "¡ìÙª¹²ÝëªÛ
¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ - ¹Ü¤ß²¹²ÝëªÛ ©¡Ü§Ô" ù²Ý±Ó¢Ü¢½² ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç. ½ëß¡¹²ÝëªÛ
ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç ªß§Ü§ÔìªÛ ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß² ýìÙ ó®µÞ§ß®Ó½³
´¤Ý¼£ßÜÍ¾¡ëÓ½±. óÇ½® Ê¡ÜëªßÍ£Û¼£ßÜÓÜ ³ßµÞ§Üì¹²Ýë
¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ¾®ëìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ®ÌªÓ½±! '©ìÖºÞë½ß¡ß¨Û' õ§Üëß§Ô
õ©Ú©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ß½ £Ôì¡ß µß§Üë¢Ü¡°ßëÛ, ®Ó°ªÛ© ©©Úì§¢Ü¡°ßëÛ
¡ßë½£ß´¦ß§Ô¡°ßÜ µß§Ô¡ÜÁª¾®ëßëÛ, ó¨Û§ÔªµÞªÛì§ÔëÓÜß§½©ßÇ ©-
ÓëßªÓÌ¡ÜÁª¾®ëßëÛ ½£§²Ì¾¥ë ó§Üë¨Û§©¡®§Ü©ßì§¨ÛìÙ¾ë¡Ìê©
µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¡ÐªßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ "õ©Ú©¥Õ¸¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß²
µ¸¡ÜÌ¾§ëß² ©¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡§Ü§ÔÜ ó³¡Ü§ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ. *ó³¡Ü§ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ* -
¡×¯Û ¼£ß²Ý² ¡ìÙª¹Ü¤ß¨ß¨Û®Ó§ ©¡Ü§ÔëÓÜ ³¡Ü§ÔëÓÜß§®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ,
óÒ½ßªß§Ô¡ßìÓ¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. *ó©Úìß©Ú§ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ* - ¡ìÙªß§Ô¡°ÓÜ
ó§Ô¡ßìªß¡Ô± ©Úìß©Ú§ÔëÓÜß§®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ, ó§Ü¾ì®ìÙ¦Ó¡ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ,
©Úì§Ô½ßªß§Ô¡ßìÓ¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ, *µä¡ìÊªßëÜ* - ¡×Ï¡Ü§ªß²
÷©ßëß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú½©ß½ Ç´Ý¡ìÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª§²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ µä©ÊªßëÛ,
³Ö¡Üì ©©Úì§ÊªßëÛ - "ºÓ©Úì¨Û½§®©Úìµß§Ô¨×" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
³Ö¡Üìªß¡ ©¡®§Ò©®§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆ®Ó¡ÜÁª§ßëÛ; *÷©ßëªÛ*
µ¡ÜÌ§Ü§ß¾¡ëß½ - "µ¡ÜÌ½§®" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "µ¡ÜÌ½§®¸Ó" ù²ÝÑªÛ,
"£Ô¨Û§Ô©Ú½©ë¾ªËªÛ" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
÷©ßë®ì¦ªÛ©¦ÞÆªÇ µ¡ÜÌ§Ü§ß¾¡ëß½, *÷©ßëÈ´Ý¥ß¨ µª¨¨Û§ìªÛ*
÷¦Þ¥ß¡¡Ü¡¥®§ß² ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ëßÈ©®¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ - "©Úì©§Ü½ë" ù²ÝÑ
µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßë®ì¦ ó²¨Û§ìÊ¦Þ¥ß¡§Ü§¡Ü¡§ß² ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
óÒ©®Ó¡Ü¡Ô± óÒ©®¢Ü¡¼°ÜßªÛ, *©Úìß©Úë½¡ß¥Õ ¡¥Õ§¢Ü¡°ß¾¡ëß½* -
ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§½¡ß¥ÕëÓÜ ó¨Û®Ó§¢Ü¡°ß¾¡ëß½, ó§ß®Ç -
éìÙ®®ß¡Üë§Ü§Ô±Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ÷©ßë®ì²§¾£ëÓ½ ÉÌ´¡ßìÊªÛ,
ô³Üìë¦¼µ°¡ìÙëß©ß§¡ ô³ÜìÓ§¼µ°¡ìÙëß©ß§¡ Á¦½ëß¡ÊªÛ, ®Ó¡Üì¸½ëß¡ÊªÛ
ô¡Ô±Êê²ÝÑªÛ ÷©ßë®ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÒáªßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ©Úì©§Ü½ë ù²ÝÒªÛ
®ì¦ß¨¨Û§ìªÛ ó¨Û§ ÉÌ´¡ßìß§Ô§ÜìëÊªÛ ÷§Ü§ì®ß¡Üë§Ü§ÔÜ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± -
ºÞªÖ®Ó³Ó´Ý¥ÊªÛ,
¼µ°¡ìÙëß©ß§¡ ¡ßìÙëß©ß§¡Á¦®Ó©ß¡ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡-
Üëß¦Á¦½ëß¡ÊªÛ ³ß´§Ü®ÊªÛ, µ¡®Ó§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë µªÛ©§Ü§ÔËªÛ
µÞ®½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ß§Ô ½§ß´¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËÊ³¾¥ë²ß² ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ
©Úìß©ÚëªßëÛ§Ü½§ß²ÝÑªß©Ú½©ß½ ÷½©ë§¾£ëÓÍªÛ
©Úìß©ÚëªßëÛ§Ü ½§ß²ÝÑªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. ÷©ßë®ì¦ §¾£ëÓÜ ÉÌ
´¡ßìß§Ô§Üìë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¼µ°¡ìÙëß©ß§¡ ¡ßìÙëß©ß§¡ Á¦®Ó
´Ó´Ý¥ ®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü®ß¡ÜÌ§ÔëßªÇ ®ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó¨ÛáªßëÛ§Ü ½§ß±ÛÑªÛ. ÉÌ
´¡ßìÊªÛ ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë ½§ß±ÛÑªÛ. ÉÌ´¡ßì§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ "ºÞªÖ ÉÌ´¡ßì§Ü½®
¨ÔìÙ§Ü§Ô´Ý¥ß" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ÷©ßë§Ü®ªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ëÓÌ©Ú©§ßëÛ§Ü

½§ß±ÛÑ¾¡ëß½, ÷½©ë®ì¦§¾£ëÓÜ ÉÌ´¡ßìß§Ô§ÜìëÊªÛ
©Úìß©Úë½¡ß¥ÕëÓ½ ó¨Û®ëÓ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. õ®Ò¡Ü¡ß¡®Ó½±
ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ÷©ßë®Ó½³´§Ü§ÔÜ ó¨Û®ëªÓÌ©Ú©Ç.
µÞ®Ìê©ßÈÌê©ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ -
©Úìß©¡ß¨Û§ì©ìÓ§Üëß¡ éìÙ®¡ªß¡ µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßë®ì¦ªÛ
©¦ÞÆª®²ß¾¡ëß½ ©Úìß©Úëß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ½©ß¡ß§©¥Õëß² õ®Ò¾¥ë
µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÈÌê©ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ ©Úì©§Ü§ÔëÓÒ¾¥ë §Ü¾®®Ó§Üë§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û
¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ. (õÇ§ß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

**36. õÇ§ß²Ý ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê© ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¼ë²ÝÑªÛ, §ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê©
©Úì©§Ü§Ô¼ë²ÝÑªÛ õì¦ÞÅ ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.**

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *õÇ§ß²Ý* - ¡×Ï©©ß§Ô§Ü§ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ÷©ßë¨Û§ß²Ý,
ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê© ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¼ë²ÝÑªÛ - ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê¾© ù²ÎªÛ, *§ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê©
©Úì©§Ü§Ô¼ë²ÝÑªÛ* - §ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê¾© ù²ÎªÛ,
õì¦ÞÅ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ - õì¦ÞÅ©Úì¡ßì¢Ü¡¾°¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

¡ß¥ÛÅ¢Ü¡¥ÕÇ" ù²ÝÒªÇ, ¨ª¡ÜÁ ½ªßº¢Ü¼¡ßÅ¡Ü¡§Ü §¥Û¥ÕÜ¾¼ë²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡. ÉÌ´¡ßì§Ü¾§
ëÓ¡¯Û¾¡ëß®Ç - ¨ßªÛ ³ì¦ß¡§²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡ ¨ª¡ÜÁªÛ ©ª¾¥¾¡¡ÜÁ ³ì¦ß¡§ÔË¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡ ¨Å½®
ô£ßìÙë¼²Ç¡Ü¼¡²ÝÑ ÉÌ´¡ßì§Ü¾§ëÓ¡Ï¾¡. õ¨Û§ ³ì¦ß¡§Ô ¨ª¡Ü½¡ ¼¡ß¥ß®Ó¥Û¥ßÜ ©Ó²Ý¾²
ëßÌ¡ÜÁ§Ü§ß²Ý ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁ¼ª²ÝÑ ½©±Û±ÓÜ µªÛ³ëÊªß¡Ô± ó¤ÝÃ®¾¡ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁ¼ª²Ý¾¡.
³Üì®¦®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ½§®§ß¨Û§ì ¡§ß®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°Ó½ ó®³²ßëÛ£Û ¼£®Ó§ß¯Û¡Ü¾¡.
ó§ß®Ç - ©¡®§Ü Á¦ßÈ©® ©ì®£²ßëÛ ¼£®Ó §ß¯ß½§ ó¨Ûë¡§ß³Üì®¦²ß¾¡.
óÈ©®®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ½©ß¡§Üì®Üë¢Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅÉ¡ÜÁ µÞ§ß²§Üì®Üë¢Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ
É±©Ú©Å¡Ô± ®Ó´ëßÈ©½®£Û¾£. ó§ß®Ç - ¨Ô§Üë®Óé§ÔË¡Ü§²ß²®½²ß½¥
¨Ô§ÜëßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦Þ¦ ©Úìß©Ú§²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡ ¨Ô§ÜëµªÛµßìÓ¡½°ß½¥ ¨Ô§ÜëßÒ©®ªÛ
©¦ÞÆ¾¡.µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç :- ©ì§¨Û§Üì²ß² §²Ý¾²
µÞ®§¨Û§Üì²ß¡ ¨Ô¾²§Ü§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡.©ì§Ü®®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç:- ½º§Üì¹Ü¤ìß²
©Úì¸ÞªßßÔ¡¾°©Ú ©ì¼²²ÝÑ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ©¦ÞÆ¾¡. ©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ¾¡®-
Üëªß² ½©±Û¾±©Ú¼©±ÛÑ ô§ÜªßÈ©®ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¾¡. ô¾¡ëßÜ ©Úì©¨Û¨Ò¡Ü¡Ô¨Û§ ôÑ
®Ó½ìß§Ô¡ÐªÛ ©ìÓ¸ìÓ¡Ü¡½®Æ¼ª²Ý©½§.

(ó®.) ©Úì©§Ü§Ô®Ó§ªÓì¦Þ¥ÕÍªÛ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ Ê¨ÛÇ± Ê²Ý²ªÛ
ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§Ô¾ë ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ.
(ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§ÔëßÇ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

37. ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß®Ç - ¨ÔìÙ½¸Ç¡©¡®§Ü¡¥ßºª¥Õëß¡ ³ßµÞ§Üìß©Úëßµ§Ü§ßÍªÛ, µ§ß£ßìÙ½ëß©½§³§Ü§ßÍªÛ ë§ß¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨Û§®ß½±, ©¡®§È©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó©ìÖ§ªß² ½§¸µªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ, ½§³µªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ, ½§³Ó¡Ì¾¥ë µ¸®ßµÊªÛ ÇµÞµ¸ªßëÛ, ©¡®§È©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ú¡ß¨Û§ªßªÛ©¥Õ ®Óº¦ªß² ½§¸§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ½§³§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ½§³Ó¡¾ìËªÛ ©Úìß©Ó¡Ü¾¡ëÓÜÜ §Ü®¾ì ®Ó¤Ý£Ô, ýËÊê©ÚÉ©Ú©Ó±©Ú©Ó±©ÚÉ©Ú©Ó¦Ó ®ÖËªßÑ¼£ëÛ®ß²Ý §ÔÌ½®¢Ü¡¥§Ü§ßë²ß¾¡ëß½, "§ÔÌ½®¢Ü¡¥§Ü§ß½²! É¡¼ß²Ý±ÓÜß ó¥Õ½ë²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "½®¢Ü¡¥§ÜÇ¾±®ßìÙ¡ÜÁ ¨ª:" ù²ÝÑªÛ éìÙ¦©Úì©§Ü§Ô©¦Þ¦Ó, "© ¨× ¡ß¥Û¥Õ©Ú©Å©Ú©ß½ëß", "õ²Ý² ¢Ü¼¡Å©Ú©ß½ëß", "õ¡Ü¡¾ì½ë±ÓëÓ¾°§Ü§ÔÌ¨Û½§²Ó²Ó ó¾¥ë®Ì°ßëÛ", "§ÔÌ®ß¾¦ ¨Ô²Ý²ß¾¦ ¡¦Þ¥ßëÛ" "õ²Ó ¨ß²Ý ½©ß¡¼-ß¥Û½¥²Ý" ù²ÝÑ §Å§ÜÇªÛ, ®¾°§ÜÇªÛ ¼©Ñ¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß®Ç* - ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê¾©ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¨Û§©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß¡Ô±Ç, *¨ÔìÙ½¸Ç¡©¡®§Ü¡¥ßºª¥Õëß¡* - "¡ÜÌ©ß¡ß©ÚË©¹ßë½§" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ëªÛ ©£Û½ë²Ý ªÇµí§¨:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¼®±Ó½§ëÌ°Ü ¼£ëÛ®ìÙ" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë - ö³Ü®ìÒ¾¥ë ¨ÔìÙ½¸Ç¡ ¡¥ßº¨Û§ß½² ½¸Ç®ß¡; *³ßµÞ§Üìß©Úëßµ§Ü§ßÍªÛ, µ§ß£ßìÙ½ëß©½§³§Ü§ßÍªÛ ë§ß¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨Û§®ß½±* - ½®§ß¨Û§ªÛ ô§Ôëß² ³ßµÞ§Üì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¥Õ©Ú©§²ßÍªÛ, "§ß²Ý ¸Ó¼ëß½§ß©½§£ªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ½©ßÇ" ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô à®£²é´¦§Ü§ÔÜ, õ®ìÙ§Ü§ß½ª óìÙ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ ¹Ü¤ß² óÒ´Ý¥ß² ©ìÓéìÙ¦ìßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µ§ß£ßìÙëÒ¾¥ë ª¨Û§ÜìßìÙ§Ü§ ÷©½§£§Ü§ßÍªÛ "ö³Ü®ì½² ½³´Ó" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "³ì¦Þë²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "©Úìß©Úë²Ý" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ö³Ü®ìÒ¾¥ë ô¡ßì§Üìë§Ü¾§ËªÛ "ó¨¨Ûëßì Ù¸½³´§Ü®ªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ó¨¨Ûë³ì¦Þë§Ü®ªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ó¨¨Ûë½©ß¡Üë§Ü®ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ½£§²Ì¾¥ë ô¡ßì§Üìë§Ü¾§ËªÛ, "ôÑ©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ß½" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¡¥ÕªßªìÙ©Ú©ß¾®½ëßÅ°Ü° µßªÛë´¥Û¡ªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ö³Ü®ì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ©Ú½©ß½ §ßÒªÛ µßªÛë´¥Û¡Ê¾¥ë²ßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®ÓÌ©Ú¾©ËªÛ ô¡Ô± õ¾® Ê§ß² µ¡ óìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ë§ß®§Ü§ß¡ ó±Ó®§ß¡Ô± ë§ßìÙ§Ü§¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ©Ó±¨Û§®ß½±, *©¡®§È©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó©ìÖ§ªß²* - ©¡®ß¾² óÒ©®Ó©Ú©§±ÛÁ ®ÓÌ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô±, *½§¸µªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ* - "óÏ¡ÜÁ¥ªÛÉ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ½¸ëªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± õ¨Û§ ½§¸§Ü½§ß½¥ á¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉªÛ, *½§³µªÛ©¨Û§ÊªÛ* - §ÜìÓÁ¦ß§Üª¡ªß² õ¨Û§ ½§¸µªÛ©¨Û§ªÛ ®Ì¾¡¡ÜÁ Êêªßëû¡Ü ¡ìÙª½ß¡ªß¡Ô± Öß®Óé§ÔëßÁªÛ ½§£§Ü½§ß½¥ á¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®ÓÌ©ÚÉªÛ, *½§³Ó¡Ì¾¥ë µ¸®ßµÊªÛ* - "ô®Ó§Üë: ©Úìß¡ÜÌ§: ©Ú½ìß¡Ü§:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "³ìÖì½ª®ªß§ß©Ó§¼ì° ¹²ë§:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "©Ó§ìªÛ ªß§ìªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ¡ìÙª©ì§¨Û§ÜììßëÛ, §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ½§¸ ÷§Ü©ß§¡ìßëÛ ©Úìß¡ÜÌ§ìßëÛ ½ß¡§Ü§ßÌ¡ÜÁ ¼¡°ì®ÖëìßëÛ

õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ªß§ß©Ó§ß¡Ü¡°Ü Ê§ß²®ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë µ¸®ß£ÊªÛ, '®Ó©ìÖ§'
£©Ú§§Ü¾§ ½§¸½§£ ½§³Ó¡ ®Ó´ëªß¡ Êê²Ý±Ó¥§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ó¨Û®ëÓ¡Ü¡¡Ü
¡¥®Ç. '½§£Ô¡' £©Ú§§Ü§Ô±ÛÁ ªß§ß©Ó§ß¡Ü¡°Ü Ê§ß²®ìÙ¡¾°£Û ¼£ßÜ-
ß®Ó¥ÕÜ 'ó¥ÕëßìÙ¡°Ü Á¯ß¢Ü¡Ð¥²Ý ÷¥²Ý áÅ®¼§Ò¼¡ß½ß" ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'Á¯ß
¢Ü¡°ßë¥ÕëÖÌ¥²Ý á¥Õ¨Ô²Ý±ßÅªÓ½²" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ½§£®Ó½£´ªÛ
§Üëß¹Üëªß¡ ®ÌªÓ½±. *ÇµÞµ¸ªßëÛ* - µ¸Ó¡Ü¡¡Üá¥ß§©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁª§ßëÛ,
©¡®§È©®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ú¡ß¨Û§ªßªÛ©¥Õ - ©¡®ß¾²ëÒ©®Ó©Ú©§±ÛÁ§Ü
§²Ó¾ªëßÁªÛ©¥Õëß¡, *®Óº¦ªß² ½§¸§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - ½ëß¡ÜëªßëÛ ô§Ô©¤Ý££
¡Ü§Ôªëªß² £ìÖì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, *½§³§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - ¨Ô§Üë®Óé§Ôëß¡Ôë
½§£§Ü¾§ËªÛ, *½§³Ó¡¾ìËªÛ* - ¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§ìß¡Ô± ó¨Û§ §ÜìÓ©ß§Ü®Óé§Ô
½§£µÞ§¾ìËªÛ, '®Óº¦' ½§¸, ½§£, ½§£Ô¡ ®Ó´ëªß¡ Êê²Ý±Ó¥§Ü§ÔÍªÛ
ó¨Û®ëÓ¡Ü¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç. *©Úìß©Ó¡Ü¾¡ëÓÜ §Ü®¾ì ®Ó¤Ý£Ô* - ó¾¥®§±Û¡ß¡
'á®Ó¡Ü ¼¡ß°ÜÐ¢Ü¡Ü ¡ßªÛ õ²Ý²ªÛ ÁÑ¡ß½§ß" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ù²Ý²ß°Ü ëßÒ²Ý¾²
õ²Ó ®¨ÛÇ áÅ®²Ý" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §Ü®¾ìëß²Ç ªÓÁ¨ÛÇ,
*ýËÊê©ÚÉ©Ú©Ó±©Ú©Ó±©ÚÉ©Ú©Ó¦Ó ®ÖËªßÑ¼£ëÛ®ß²Ý §ÔÌ½®
¢Ü¡¥§Ü§ßë²ß¾¡ëß½* - ýËªÛ - ¨£Ô¡Ü¡Ô±, Êê©ÚÉ - ¹³¾ìËªÛ, ©Ó±©ÚÉ -
¹²ÝªÊªÛ, õ±©ÚÉ - ªì¦ÊªÛ, ©Ó¦Ó - ¹²Ýªªì¦ß§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁ óÈáªß² ®Üëß§Ô
ô§Ô¡°ß½ ®ÌªÛ Ç¡Ü¡¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - ýËªÛ Êê©ÚÉ ù²Ý¡Ô±Ç
¹ÖìÙ¦ß®µÞ¾§¾ë ÷¾¥§Ü§ß² Êê©ÚÉ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ; ó§ß®Ç ¨£Ô¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ µí£
¡ªß² Êê©ÚÉ ù²Ý±©¥Õ. ©Ó±©ÚÉ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½£³ªß¡Ô±½©ßÇ ¨³Ó¡Ü¡Ô±
¹²ÝªªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü; ®ÖËªßÑ ¨£Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ©Úì¡ßìªÛ ¼£ëÛ®ß²Ý - ¼£ëÛËª®²Ý
§ÔÌ½®¢Ü¡¥§Ü§ß²ß¾¡ëß½ §ÔÌ½ª¼Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡ÜÌ´Ý¦²Ý ô²§²ß½,
§ÔÌª¾½ª¼Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡ÜÌ´Ý¦²Ý ù²Ý±Ç, 'ªßªÛ®Üì¹' ù²ÝÑ ¡¦Þ¦²Ý
óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¾¡ëßÍªÛ, "ª§Ü©ß§ ½µ®Ó²ßªÛ ÉªÛµßªÛ" ù²ÝÑ §ÔÌ½®
¢Ü¡¥§Ü§ß²Ý óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§§ßÍªÛ, õÌ®ÌªÛ
÷©ßëßìÙ§Ü§©Úì®ìÙ§Ü§¡ìß¾¡ëß½ óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§ß¼ì²ÝÑ
§ß§Ü©ìÙëªß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç. *"§ÔÌ½®¢Ü¡¥§Ü§ß½²! É¡¼ß²Ý±ÓÜß ó¥Õ½ë²Ý"* -
§ÔÌª¾½ª¼Ï¨Û§Ì°ÓëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µÞ®ßªÖ ù²ÝÑ µªÛ½©ß§¾²; ÷²Ý¾²¼ëß¯Óë
ìº¡ß¨Û§ìªÛ ü²ÝÑªÛ õÜß§ ó¥Õ½ë²Ý, *ù²ÝÑªÛ* - ù²ÎªÛ, *"½®
¢Ü¡¥§ÜÇ¾±®ßìÙ¡ÜÁ ¨ª:" ù²ÝÑªÛ éìÙ¦©Úì©§Ü§Ô©¦Þ¦Ó* - §ÔÌ½®¢Ü¡¥
ª¾ëÓ½ ¨Ô§Üë®ßµªÛ ©¦ÞÆª®Ò¡ÜÁ ¨ª: ù²ÎªÛ éìÙ¦ªß² ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú
©¦Þ¦Ó '¨ª:' ù²Ý±ÇªÛ - ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ù²Ý±ÇªÛ ©ìÙëßëªÛ. *"© ¨×
¡ß¥Û¥Õ©Ú©Å©Ú©ß½ëß"* - ©Úì©§²§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó² ó²¨Û§ìÊªÛ ©¸í®ß²
£©Ú§ß§Ô¡¾°¡Ü¡ß¥Û¥Õ ó®±Û±Ó½ ù²Ý¾²§Ü §°Ü°©Ú
©ßìÙ¡Ü¡Ô±ß½ëß? , *"õ²Ý²¢Ü¼¡Å©Ú©ß½ëß"* - ¨ß²Ý ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¾ë©Ú
©¦Þ¦Ó ÷²Ý¾²ëß³ÜìëÓ§Ü§ ©Ó²ÝÒªÛ ù²Ý¾² õ¨Û§ÔìÓë ½©ß¡¢Ü¡°Ó½
§°Ü°Ó ¨³Ó¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ©ßìÙ¡Ü¡Ô±ß½ëß;
"õ¡Ü¡¾ì½ë±ÓëÓ¾°§Ü§ÔÌ¨Û½§²Ó²Ó ó¾¥ë®Ì°ßëÛ" - Öß ®Óé§Ôëß¡Ô±
µªÛµßì µÊ§Ü§ÔìÜ§ÔÒ¾¥ë õ¨Û§¡Ü ¡¾ìëÓÜ ú±Ó ó²ß§Ô¡ß¨Û ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô
¹²Ýªß§Ô©ìªÛ©¾ì¡°ÓÜ ¨ÓÌ©¥Û½¥²Ý, õ©Ú¼©ßÏÇ ¨ß²Ý²Ý ÷²Ý¾²
©Úìß©Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ¡ÔÌ¾© ©¦ÞÆ®ßëß¡, *"§ÔÌ®ß¾¦ ¨Ô²Ý²ß¾¦ ¡¦Þ¥ßëÛ"* -
÷²¡ÜÁ ©ÚìÖ§Ô ®Ó´ëªß² ©ÓÌß¥Û¥ÕëÓ²Ý ½ªß¾¦, ó®Ð¡ÜÁ ©ÚìÖ§Ô ®Ó
´ëªß² ÷²Ý½ª½¾¦ ¡ß¦ÞÉ§Ô, *"õ²Ó ¨ß²Ý ½©ß¡¼ß¥Û½¥²Ý" ù²ÝÑ* - õ²Ó½ªÜ
÷²Ý¾² ¨ß²Ý ù²Ý¾²®Ó¥ÛÅ ó¡²ÝÑ É±ªÛ½© ½©ß¡®Ó¥
µªÛª§Ô¡Ü¡ªß¥Û½¥²Ý ù²ÝÑ, *§Å§ÜÇªÛ, ®¾°§ÜÇªÛ ¼©Ñ¾¡* -

®¯Óª±Ó§ÜÇªÛ, ã¯Ã±Û±Ó¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅªÛ ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¾ë
©Úìß©Ó¡ÜÁªÇ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó - §ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§Ô º¦§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ. ó§ß®Ç
ô¯Û®ßìÙ¡°Ü ©¦Þ¦Ó² ôìÙ§Ü§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§Ô º¦§Ü¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§
ó²¨Û§ìªÛ ¨ß§Ê²Ó ëßÊ²Ê²Ó Ê§ß² ¨ªÛ éìÙ®ß£ßìÙëìÙ¡°Ü ©¦Þ¦Ó²
§ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§ÔëÓ²Ý º¦§Ü¾§ ëÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ,
(§ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê©©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

38. §ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê© ©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß®Ç - ³ìÖìß¨Û§ì ©Úìß©Ú§ÔëÓÍªÛ µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡¨ì¡ßÈ©®¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ®Óì¡Ü§ÔËªÛ ©Ö§ÔËªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, ó§ÔÒ¾¥ë ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ, ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ÷Ñ©Ú©ß¡ µ§ß£ßìÙ½ëß©½§³ ¡ÜìªÛ§Ü§ß½ ÷©ßë µÞ®Ö¡ßìªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó, ®Ó©ìÖ§©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ìßëÛ, ½®§®Ó¸Ó§ªß² ®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈ ´Ý¥ß¨ÊªÛ, ©¡®§Ü©ß¡®§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëÊªÛ, ªß¨µ ®ß£Ô¡ ¡ßëÓ¡¢Ü¡°ß½ ëß©ªÛ óÈ´Ý¥Õ§ÜÇ ö³Ü®ì²Ý - ½³´ÓëßëÛ, ¨Ôë¨Û§ß®ßëÛ, µÞ®ßªÓëßëÛ, ³ìÖìÓëßëÛ, ®Üëß©¡²ßëÛ, §ßì¡²ßëÛ, ìº¡²ßëÛ, ½©ß¡Ü§ß®ßëÛ, µìÙ®¹Ü¤²ßëÛ, µìÙ®³¡Ü§ÔëßëÛ, µìÙ®µªÛéìÙ¦²ßëÛ, ó®ß©Ú§µªµÞ§¡ßª²ßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, §ß²Ý - ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ½³´ªßëÛ, ¨ÔëßªÛëªßëÛ, µÞ®ªÛªßëÛ, ³ìÖìªßëÛ, ®Üëß©ÚëªßëÛ, §ßìÙëªßëÛ, ìºÞëªßëÛ, ½©ß¡ÜëªßëÛ, ó¹Ü¤²ßëÛ, ó³¡Ü§²ßëÛ, óéìÙ¦²ßëÛ, µß½©º²ßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ "¡¾°®ßëÛ Ç²Ý©¢Ü ¡¾°ëß¼§ß¯Ó®ßëÛ ¡¾°¡¦Þª±Û±Ó½²Ý" ù²ÝÑ ÷©ßë§Ü§ÔÜÜ µìÙ®©ì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ó®²Ý ©¡Ü¡Ó½ ¼©ß¡¥ÛÅ, ¨ÔìÙ©Ú©ì²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *§ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê© ©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß®Ç* -
§ÜÌ©Ú§Ìê¾©ëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¨Û§ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ô¡Ô±Ç, *³ìÖìß¨Û§ì ©Úìß©Ú§ÔëÓÍªÛ* - "ªß±Ó ªß±Ó©Ú ©©Ó±©ÚÉªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ"
ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë µÞÌ´Ý¥Õ ¡ß¨Û ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô ó½²¡ ¹²ÝªÛ¢Ü¡°ßõ¼ëÅ§ÜÇ
Ê¥Õ®ÓÜ õ¨Û§ £ìÖì§Ü¾§©Ú ¼©±ÛÑ, ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë²ßëÛ, ½ª½-
ëÓ²Ý²Ê¼ªßÌ ¹²ÝªªÛ ùÅ¡Ü¡ üÌ £ìÖìªÛ ¼©Ñ®§ÔÍªÛ *µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡¨ì¡ßÈ©®¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ* - £ìÖì§Ü¾§¼ëÅ§ÜÇ É¦Þë©ß©Ìê© ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó
ó®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁ©Ú ©¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô± µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ óÒ©®§Ü§ÔÍªÛ,
¨ì¡ óÒ©®§Ü§ÔÍªÛ, *®Óì¡Ü§ÔËªÛ ©Ö§ÔËªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ* - ¾®ìß¡ÜëÊªÛ,
©ëÊªÛ ¹²Ó§ÜÇ £ìÖìß¨Û§ì ©Úìß©Ú§ÔËªÛ, µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ßÒ©®ÊªÛ,
¨ì¡ßÒ©®ÊªÛ, É¦Þë©ß©Ìê©¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°¾¡ëß½ õ¾® Êê²ÝÑªÛ
½ªßº®Ó½ìß§Ô§Ü®ß§Ü §Üëß¹Üë¢Ü¡°ß®¾§ëÓ¥ÛÅ ó®±Û±Ó²Ý ©¡Ü¡Ü
®Óì¡Ü§ÔËªÛ, ©Ö§ÔËªÛ ©Ó±¡Ü¡ßªÓ½±. *ó§ÔÒ¾¥ë ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ* -
ó¨Û§©ë ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ³ìÖìß¨Û§ì ©Úìß©Ú§Ô
¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ, µÞ®ìÙ¡Ü¡ßÒ©® ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ, ¨ì¡ßÒ©®
¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ó¢Ü¢²ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - óªÛÊê²ÝÑ
¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡Ð¥²Ý ©ë¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ á¥Û¥Õ, ¨ß²Ý¡Ô²Ý
¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎª¾ªËªÛ. ©ß©¡ìÙª§Ü¾§ ®ÓÅ¾¡¡ÜÁ©Ú

©ëªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ®Ó¥ßªÛ. É¦Þë¡ìÙª§Ü¾§ ©ëªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ
®ÓÅ¾¡ ¡´Ý¥ª²Ý½±ß? ù²Ý²ÓÜ - É¦Þë¡ìÙªÊªÛ ¹²Ýª½¸Ç®ß¾¡ëß½
¹²Ýª¡ßì¦É¦Þëªß¡ÎªßªÛ. "®ìÙ§Ü§½§ ½ª ª¸§Ü ©ëªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë -
©ë®Ó£Ô´Ý¥ªß² ÷©ë®Ó§ ¡ìÙª¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ®Óì¡Ü§ÔËªÛ ©Ö§ÔËªÛ ©Ó±
¡Ü¡ßªÓ½±! *©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÜ©Ú§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ÷Ñ©Ú©ß¡* - µä¡©ß¾®¡ º¾¦ëß²
©¡®§Ü©ÚìßÜ©Ú§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ óÈÁ¦ªß¡, *µ§ß£ßìÙ½ëß©½§³ ¡ÜìªßÜ§ß½* - ¹Ü¤ß²
óÒ´Ý¥ß² ©ìÓéìÙ¦ìßëÛ, ¡Üëß§Üëß§Ô¡Ð¡Ü¡²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ½£§²Ì¾¥ë
¸Ó§§Ü§Ô½ ¡¦Þ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ÷©½§£Ô¡Ü¡Ô± µ§ß£ßìÙëÒ¾¥ë
¡Üì¼ª°©½§£§Ü§ß½, ¡ÜìªªÛ ù²Ý±Ç §ß©ß§Ô µªÛµÞ¡ßì¡ÜìªªÛ ù²ÝÒ§Ü, ³Ó
´ÝëÒ¡ÜÁ ¹Ü¤ß²®Ó½³´ªÛ ©Ó±¡Ü¡ ®Ó½³´ßìÙ§Ü§ ÷©½§£ ¡ÜìªªÛ ô¡Îªß¡-
ßªÓ½±. *÷©ßë µÞ®Ö¡ßìªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó* - óÒ´Ý¥ß² ©ìªß² ª¨Û§Üìì§Ü²§Ü§ÔÜ
éìÙ®®ß¡Üë©Úì¡ÜìÓ¾ëëß½ ÉÌ´¡ßì éìÙ®¡ªß² µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßë®ì¦ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó,
®Ó©ìÖ§©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ìßëÛ - ®Ó©ìÖ§©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ôëß®Ç
ö³Ü®ì®Üë§ÔìÓ¡Ü§ªß² ½§®§ß¨Û§ì ©Úìß®¦ÞëÊªÛ ó¡¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°ß½
©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± µ§¨ß¨Û§ì ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ³©Ú§ß§Ô ®Ó
´ë©Úìß®¦ÞëÊªÛ, µÞ®µßªÛë É§Ü§ÔëßÜ ®Ì¡Ô±
©ß¡®§ß©£ßì©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, É§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡, óÉ§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡ µªÛ¹Ü¾¤ëß-
Ü ®Ì¡Ô± ÷§Ü§ìß¡Ìê©©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ô¡Ô±®Ó¾® Ê§ß² µªµÞ§§Ü¾§ËªÛ
¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç. õ®±Û±ÓÜ ¨Ô²ÝÑªÛ ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ìßëÛ, ®ÓÅ©¥Û¥®ìß¡Ô
ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ; *½®§®Ó¸Ó§ªß² ®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈ´Ý¥ß¨ÊªÛ* -
"³ÜÌ§ÔµÞªÛÌ§ÔìÙª³¾ª®ß¹Ü¤ß" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë - £ÛÌ§ÔµÞªÛÌ§Ô¡°ß½
"õ§ªÛ ÁÌ õ§ªÛ ªß¡ßìÙ´Ö:" ù²ÝÑ ®Ó§Ô§ÜÇ£Û ¼£ß²Ý² ®Ó§Üëß§Üª¡ªß²
µ§Ü¡ìÙª©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ¨Ô½´§ß§Üª¡ªß² Ç´Ý¡ìÙª¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔËªÛ
§ªÛÊ¾¥ë ®ìÙ¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÒÁ¦ªß¡ÎªÛ, ô³ÜìªßÜÇ¡ÜÁ óÒÁ¦ªß¡ÎªÛ
¨¥§Ü§Ô¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ù²ÝÑ óìÙ§Ü§ªß®§²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô Êê®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ §
¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë ®ìÙ¦ßÒÁ¦ªß¡ÎªÛ ©Úì¸Þª£ìÙëß§Ô ô³ÜìªßÒÁ¦ªß¡ÎªÛ
¨Ô§Üë¾´ªÓ§Ü§Ô¡Ìê© ¡ìÙªß§Ô óÒ´Ý¥ß²ÊªÛ £ÇìÙ§Ü§®ìÙ¦Ì¡ÜÁ
©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô Êê®Ì¡ÜÁªÛ Ã£ÛÌ¾´ Ê§ß² óÒ´Ý¥ß²ÊªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ.
õ¢Ü¢²ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ Á¨Û§ß¢ÜÁ £ß§Ôëß² ¨ßÜ®ÌªÛ µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßë®ì¦ªÛ
©¦Þ¦ÓëÓÌ¨Û§ßÜ éìÙ®®ìÙ¦ß§Ô¡¼°ÜßªÛ ¼¹²Ýªß¨Û§ìªÛ½©ß½
ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ "§§Ü£Û½ì´Ý¥ªÛ ¼¹²Ýª" ù²ÝÑªÛ "®ìÙ¦ß¨ßªÛ
©¤Ý£ª£Û£ß³ÜìªßÑ¦ßªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "Á¨Û§ÌªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÛ, ¡ìÙªµªÛ©¨Û§§Ü§ßÍ¦Þ¥ß² éìÙ®®ìÙ¦ éìÙ®ß³Üìª¢Ü¡°Ü
½©ßëÛ ó¤Ý£ßªÛ ®ìÙ¦ÊªÛ, ó¤Ý£ßªÛ ô³ÜìÊªÛ
®ÌªÛ©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±®ìÙ¡°ß¾¡ëß½ ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô Êê®Ì¡ÜÁªÛ, "½ß¡µ
¢Ü¡Üì¸½ª®ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± ¨Ô§Üë ¾¨ªÓ§Ü§Ô¡Ìê©ªß²
¡ìÙªßÒ´Ý¥ß²ÊªÛ, £Ç§Ü§®ìÙ¦ìß®ßìÙ¡ÜÁ ¡×¯Û ¼£ß²Ý² Êê®ÌªÛ
©ß¡®§½¡ß¥ÕëÓÜ ó¨Û®ëÓ§Ü§®ìß¾¡ëß½ ó®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ µ¡®Ó§
¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ÉÌ´¡ßìªß¡ ©¡®§Ü ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëªÛ
©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô± óÒ´Ý¥ß²ÊªÛ ù²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. ©Úìß¸Þª¦ß§Ô Êê®ÌªÛ
¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡ìßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ £ÇìÙ§Ü§ ®ìÙ¦ÌªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡ìßëÓÌ¨Û§ßÜ óªÛÊê®ÌªÛ
§¢Ü¡°Ü Ê¡ÜÁÑªÛ©ß² ô©Ó¹ß§Üëß§Ô¡¾°©Ú
©ìÓ¸ìÓ§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß°ÜÐª®ìÙ¡°ß¾¡ëß½ "©Úì©ß®ß§Ü ©ìªß§Üª¨:" ù²ÝÑªÛ
"®Ó´ÝÆ¨ß®Üë©½§´Ý¥®Üë:" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó®ìÙ¡ÐªÛ
÷©½§£ß§Ô¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦ßªÛ, ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ©¡Ü¡Ü ¨Ô²ÝÑªÛ §ßÊªÛ
÷©½§£ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ©ìÓ¸ìÓ¡Ü¡ßªÛ. õ¨Û§ óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ §ìÙª®Üëß§²Ý Ê§-

ß½²ßìÙ ©¡Ü¡Ó½ ¡ß¦ßªÓ½±! *©¡®§Ü©ß¡®§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëÊªÛ* - ©¡®ßÒ¾¥ë ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëÊªÛ, *ªß¨µ ®ß£Ô¡ ¡ßëÓ¡¢Ü¡°ß½* - ª¨µÞµß½ËªÛ, ®ß£¡§Ü§ß½-ËªÛ, ¡ßëÓ¡§Ü§ß½ËªÛ, ó§ß®Ç ©¡®§Ü ©ß¡®§ìÙ¡°Ü ©¡Ü¡Ü ó¨Ô´Ý¥ß§Ô ¡ÜìÓ¾ë¡¾° ¨Ô¾²ëß½§ "©Üß¦ÞÅ" ù²ÝÑ ª¢Ü¡°ß£ß£²½ª ¨Ô¾²§Ü§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ ù²Ý±Ç ªß²£§Ü§ßÜ ©¦ÞÆªÛ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëªÛ. ©¡®§Ü ©ß¡®§ ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ §ß¢Ü¡Ð©¡ìÓ©Ú©Ç ½©ß¼® ©Ó±ÌÊ©¡ìÖ¡ ¨Ü®ßìÙ§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ó®ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë ¡Üëß¦Á¦¢Ü¡¾°¡Ü ¡×ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ®ß£¡¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëªÛ, ©¡®§Ü©ß¡®§ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ©ÚìªßÜ¦ß§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ, µªµÞ§ ÷©£ßì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¾¡ ¡ßëÓ¡¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëªÛ; ô¡Ô±®ÓªÛÊê²Ý±ß½ËªÛ, *ë§ß©ªÛ óÈ´Ý¥Õ§ÜÇ* - §¢Ü¡°Ü £¡Ü§Ô ùªÛªß§Ü§ÔìªÛ õÌ¡ÜÁ½ªß ®¤Ý£¾²ëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ óªÛªß§Ü§ÔìªÛ ¨¥§Ü§Ô¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, *ö³Ü®ì²Ý* - àª¨Û¨ßìßë¦²ß¡Ô± ö£Û®ì²Ý, *½³´ÓëßëÛ* - £¨Û§² Áµäª §ßªÛéß§Ô¡¾°©Ú½©ß½ µªµÞ§½£§² ó½£§²¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë õ´Ý¥®Ó¨Ô½ëß¡ óìÙ¸ªß¡©Ú ©¾¥§ÜÇ°Ü° ½£´Óëß¡ÎªÛ, *¨Ôë¨Û§ß®ßëÛ* - µÞ®É§Üë§×¨ªß¡ ½£§² ó½£§²¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë ùÜß ®Üëß©ßì¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ßÁªÛ©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ¨Ôë¨Û§ß®ß¡ÎªÛ, *µÞ®ßªÓëßëÛ* - ½£§² ó½£§² ¢Ü¡¾°§Ü §²¡Ü¡Ô´Ý¥®Ó¨Ô½ëß¡ ÷£Ô§®µÞÇ¡Ü¡°ß¡©Ú ©¾¥§Ü§¼§ßÌ µÞ®ßªÓëß¡ÎªÛ, *³ìÖìÓëßëÛ* - "ëµÞëß§ÜªßÜ £ìÖìªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ §¢Ü¡¾° £ìÖìªß¡ ÷¾¥ë²ß² ô§ÜªßÜ®ß¡ÎªÛ, *®Üëß©¡²ßëÛ* - ®Ó´ÝÆ£©Ú§§Ü§ß½ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ó¨Û§ìÙ®Üëß©Ú§Ô ©¸Ó®Üëß©Ú§Ô¡¾°Ë¾¥ë ®Üëß©¡²ß¡ÎªÛ, *§ßì¡²ßëÛ* - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©µ¢Ü¡Ü© ¢Ü¡¾°¼ëß¯Ó¨Û§½©ßÇ ½£§²ß½£§²¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ µ§Ü§ß¸ß¨Ô ©Ó± ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ¨Ôë½ª¨ ó®±Û¾±©Ú©±Û±Ó ¨Ô±ÛÁªÛ §ßì¡²ß¡ÎªÛ, *ìº¡²ßëÛ* - ½£§²ß¼£§²¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓëßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©ß²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆï¾¡ËªÛ õ´Ý¥, ó¨Ô´Ý¥, ©ÚìßÜ©Ú§Ô ©ìÓ¸ßì¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ô¡Ô± ìº¦§Ü¾§©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ìº¡²Ý ô¡ÎªÛ, *½©ß¡Ü§ß®ßëÛ* - ½£§²ß½£§²¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ó¨Û§ìÙëßªÓëßëÓÌ¨Û§ßÍªÛ ½£§²ìÙ ½©ß¡Ü§ß¡Ü¡°²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, §ß½² ½©ß¡Ü§ß®ßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁª®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ, §¢Ü¡¾°ëÒ©®Ó©Ú©ß²Ý ó®¼²²ÝÑªÓ½± õ®ìÙ¡°Ü ¨Ô¾²Î; ®§ÜµßìµßÒ©®ªÓ½± ó®Ò¡Ü¡Ô ¢ÜÁ°Ü°Ç. "ó¸ª¨Û¨ªÛ:" ù²ÝÑ õ®²Ý ó¨Û¨ªß¡ÎªÛ, "ó¨Û¨ß§:" ù²ÝÑ ó®²Ý ½©ß¡Ü§ß®ß¡ÎªÓ½± ³ÜÌ§Ô ¼£ßÜÓ±ÛÑ. ó®²Ý ó¨Û¨ªß²ßÜ õ®²Ý "ó¨Û¨ß§:" ù²ÝÑ ½©ß¡Ü§ß®ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ; ©¡®§Ò©®ªÓ½± õ®²Ý ©¦ÞÆªÇ! ³Ü½ì´Ý¥Ìê©½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ªÓÜ¾½ë! "¹Ü¤ß¨Ô¾ë ®Ó¡Üì¸§Ü½§ß½¥ ô§ìÓ¡ÜÁªÛ" ù²Ý±Ó½± õ®ìÙ §ß½ª à®£²é´¦§Ü§ÔÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§Ç. ©§Ü§§¾£ëÓÜ ½£§²Ò¾¥ë ½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ªÛ ¡ìÙªßÒÁ¦ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ©§Ü§§¾£½ëßÅ Ê¡Ü§§¾£½ëßÅ ®ß£Ôë± ö³Ü®ì½² ½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ "½ß¡®§ÜÇ Öß¾¡®ÜëªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë õ¨Û§ ®Óé§ÔëÓÒ©®ªÛ ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ õ£Û£ß©ÚìË¡Ü§ªßËªÛ, Ö-ß©ÚìË¡Ü§ªßËªÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ô¾¡ëß½ ½©ß¡Ü§ß®ß¡ÎªÛ, *µìÙ®¹Ü¤²ßëÛ* - "ëµÞµìÙ®¹Ü¤µÞµìÙ®®Ó§Ü" ù²Ý±©Ú¥Õ µªµÞ§§Ü¾§ËªÛ ó±ÓËªÛ µìÙ®¹Ü¤²ß¡ÎªÛ, *µìÙ®³¡Ü§ÔëßëÛ* - "©ìßµÞë³¡Ü§Ô:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¹¡§Ü©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô©ß½®ß ëµÞµß³¡Ü§Ô:" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó¡¥Õ§¡¥¨ßµßªìÙ§ÜëßÔ ®Ó®Ó§¢Ü¡°ßëÛ ¹¡§Ü©ÚÌ¡ÜÌ§Ô©ß®ªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° µìÙ®£¡Ü§Ô µªÛ©²Ý²²Ý ô¡ÎªÛ, *µìÙ®µªÛéìÙ¦²ßëÛ* - "µìÙ®éìÙ¦µÞµ:" ù²Ý±©Ú¥Õ µÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô¡°ß½ËªÛ, û£Û®ìÙëß§Ô¡°ß½ËªÛ ù²Ý±ßÍªÛ ü²ÝÑ¢Ü¡Ü Á¾±®ÓÜß§ÔÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¨Û§

µªÛéìÙ¦²ß¡ÎªÛ, *ó®ß©Ú§µªµÞ§¡ßª²ßëÛ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô±* - "÷§Ü©§Üë¨Û½§ - ©Úì-Öë¨Û½§" ù²ÝÑ ©Ó±¡Ü¡ÎªÛ ¨£Ô¡Ü¡Îªß² ½£§²ª¹½²ßì§¢Ü¡°Ü ½©ß-²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, µÞ®µ¢Ü¡Ü©ßë§Ü§©Úìß©Ú§Ô ¼©ßÌ¨ÛÇª¨Û§ µªµÞ§ª¹½²ßì§ ¢Ü¡Ð¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó®ß©Ú§µªµÞ§¡ßª²Ý ô¡ÎªÛ õÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° õ®±Û±ÓÜ ½³ ´Ó§Ü®-µÞ®ßªÓ§Ü®-ìº¡§Ü®-µìÙ®¹Ü¤§Ü®-µìÙ®³¡Ü§Ô§Ü® ¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô±®Ó¾® ©Úì¦®§Ü§ÔÜ "§µÞë©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô" ô¡Ô± ó¡ßì§Ü§Ô½ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥¾®. µìÙ®µªÛéìÙ¦§Ü® ó®ß©Ú§µªµÞ§¡ßª§Ü® ¢Ü¡°Ü ¨ª: ©§§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥¾®. ¨Ôë¨Û§ÜÌ§Ü®-³ìÖì§Ü®-®Üëß©¡§Ü®-§ßì¡§Ü® ½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®¢Ü¡°ß¡Ô±¾®, £ÇìÙ§Ü§× ®Ó³Ó´Ý¥ªß² ¨ßìßë¦©§§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥¾®. *ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - ö³Ü®ìÒ¾¥ë õ¨Û§ ô¡ßì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ, ô¡ßìªÛ-µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ, *§ß²Ý ó®Ò¡ÜÁ* - ª¡ßì®ß£Ûë²ßëÛ ½£§¨²ß¡Ô± §ß²Ý ¡×¯Ó±Û¼£ß²Ý² ô¡ßì ¢Ü¡¾°Ë¾¥ë²ß² ó¡ßì®ß£Ûë²ßÁªÛ ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ, *½³´ªßëÛ* - £¨Û§² Áµäª §ßªÛéß§Ô¡¾°©Ú½©ß½ õ´Ý¥®Ó¨Ô½ëß¡ßìÙ¸ªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ½£´ªÛ ô¡ÎªÛ, *¨ÔëßªÛëªßëÛ* - ö³Ü®ì¹Ü¤ß²ß½§²ªß² µªµÞ§ ®Üëß©ßì¢Ü¡¾°Ë¾¥ë²ß¡Ô± ¨ÔëßªÛëªÛ ô¡ÎªÛ, *µÞ®ªÛªßëÛ* - µÞ®ßªÓëß² ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ µÞ®§Ü ô¡ÎªÛ, ó§ß®Ç ÷¾¥¾ª©Ú¼©ßÌ°ß¡ÎªÛ, *³ìÖìªßëÛ* - ³ìÖìÓëß² ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ³ìÖìªß¡ÎªÛ, *®Üëß©Úë²ßëÛ* - ®Üëß©¡²ß² ó®²Ý ®Üëß©Ó¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ½ëß¡Üëªß² ©§ßìÙ§Ü§ªßÁªÛ ®Üëß©Úë²Ý ô¡ÎªÛ, *§ßìÙëªßëÛ* - ó®Ò¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©µ ¢Ü¡Ü©¢Ü¡¾° ¼ëß¯Ó²Ý¨Û§½©ßÇ §²Ý µ§Ü§ß¸ß¨Ô ©Ó± ¡ÜÁªÛ©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ §ßìÙëªÛ ô¡ÎªÛ, *ìºÞëªßëÛ, ½©ß¡ÜëªßëÛ* - ©ì§¨Û§ÜìßÔ¡°ß½ ½©ß¡Üë ©§ßìÙ§Ü§ªÛ ô¡ÎªÛ, *ó¹Ü¤²ßëÛ* - ¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡ÜëÊ¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¨Û§½§ëß²ßÍªÛ, ö³Ü®ì¾²©Ú©±Û± ½§¸ß§ÜªßÔ©ÓªßÔ¨Ô¾ë©Ú½©ß½ ëÓÌ©Ú©ß¼²ßÌ®²ß¾¡ëßÜ ó¹Ü¤²ß¡ÎªÛ, *ó³¡Ü§²ßëÛ* - ù§Ü§¾² ¹Ü¤ß²ß§Ô¡°ÓÌ¨Û§ßÍªÛ µÞ®ìº¦§Ü§ÔÜ £¡Ü§ÔëÓÜ-ß§®²ßªÓ½±. ©Úì©²Ý²Ò¡ÜÁ µÞ®Ìê© ®ÓÌ§Ü§ªÓ½± µÞ®ìº½¦ µÞ®ß¨Û®ëªÛ. ó§²ß½ ó£¡Ü§²ß¡ÎªÛ, *óéìÙ¦²ßëÛ* - ¾¡ªÛÊ§ÓÜß§ §ìÓ§Üì²ß¡ÎªÛ, ó¡Ô¤Ý£²ªÛ µÞ®Ìê©ªÓ½± õ®Ò¡ÜÁ. *µß½©º²ßëÛ* - ó®²Ý ¾¡©ßìÙ§Ü§ÔÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ó½©ºßµ¸Ó§²ß¡ÎªÛ, *õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ* - ¡×¯Û£Û¼£ß²Ý²®Ó§¢Ü¡¾°Ü ë§ßìÙ§Ü§©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ß½ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§¨²ß¡Ô± §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ô¡ßì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ó§ß®Ç µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ËªÛ, *óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ* - óÈµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, *"¡¾°®ßëÛ Ç²Ý© ¢Ü ¡¾°ëß¼§ß¯Ó®ßëÛ ¡¾°¡¦Þª±Û±Ó½²Ý" ù²ÝÑ* - Ç²Ý©¢Ü¡¾°®ßëÛ - Ç¡Ü¡¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ½©ß¡ÜÁ®ßëÛ, ¡¾°ëßÇ ü¯Ó®ßëÛ ½©ß¡Ü¡ßªÜ ®ÓÅ®ßëß¡ÔÜ, ¡¾°¡¦Þª±Û±Ó½²Ý - ¡§Ô½®½±ëÓÜß§®²ß½®²Ý ù²Ý©§ß¡, ó§ß®Ç ìº¡ß¨Û§ì ¡§ÔëÓÜ½²Ý ù²Ý±©¥Õ; *÷©ßë§Ü§ÔÜ µìÙ®©ì ¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ó®²Ý ©¡Ü¡¬Ó½ ¼©ß¡¥ÛÅ* - µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßëé§²ß² ö£Û®ì²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ô§Üªß§ÜªÖë¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý ©ì¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¾®§ÜÇ, *¨ÔìÙ©Ú©ì²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡* - ©ìªÓÜß§®²ßëÓÌ©Ú©Ç.

ó®. - õ§²Ý ½ªÜ ô£ßìÙë©ÓªßªÛ§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë ½®´©Úì¡ßì§Ü¾§ ëÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ. (ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß²ªß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

39. ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß¨ªß®Ç - õ¾® ü²ÝÑ¡ÜÁªÛ ³¡Ü§²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ëÓÌ©Ú©ß¼²ßÌ®¾²¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ, õ®Ò¾¥ë

õ¯¾®ËªÛ, õ®¾²©Ú¼©±Û±ßÜ ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß² ©ÚìÖ§Ô¾ëËªÛ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ, µ§¨¨Û§ë©Úì¾¹¡ÜÁ ®Üëß§ÔË¦Þ¥ß²ßÜ óÇ §²Ý Á¾±ëß¡ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ ü°´§½µ¾®©¦ÞÆªÛ ªß§ß¾®©Ú½©ß½ õ®Ò¡Ü¡ß¡§Ü §ß²Ý ÷©ßëßÈ´Ý¥ß¨ªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó ìºÓ¡Ü¡®Ü ©ìª§ëßÐ®ß² ª¸ß©ß¡®§²Ý ó©ÓªßÌ§Ü§Ô½ üÇ¢Ü¡Ô "®Ü©ìÓÃ ®Ì®Ó©Ú©½ìÜ óÇ ¡ß¦ÞÅªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë µ¡©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ó®²Ó¥Û¥ ®¯¡Ü¡ß¡ÜÁ¾¡. ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²Ý §²Ó§ÜÇ ¨Ô§ÜëµÓ§Ü§ ©Úìß©Úë²ß¡ß¨Ô±Û¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ µ¡- ½§®§ß¨Û§ìÜëßªÓëßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úìß©Úë²ß¡Ô±ß©Ú½©ß½, õ®Ü®ß£ßìÜëß©Óªß¨ÊªÛ §²Ó½ë ÷©ßëªß¡ß¨Ô±Û¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ, ùÜß ÷©ßë¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ µÞ®§¨Û§ÜìÊªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

®Üëß. ó§ß®Ç - *ô£ßìÜëß©Óªß¨ªß®Ç* - ô£ßìÜëÒ¾¥ë ó©Óªß²ªÛ ô¡Ô±Ç - *õ¾® ü²ÝÑ¡ÜÁªÛ* - ¡ìÜª½ëß¡ß§ÜË©ßë¢Ü¡°Ü ¨ß²Ý¡ÔÍªÛ ü²ÝÑ¡ÜÁ¢Üá¥, ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ - ôìÜ§Ü§½®´ªß¡ÎªÛ, §ÜÌ©Ú§ ½®´ªß¡ÎªÛ õÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ©Úì©§Ü§ÔëÓ²Ý ©Úì¡ßìªÓì¦Þ¥ÕÍªÛ ü²ÝÑ¡ÜÁ¢Üá¥ ù²Ý²ÓÍªßªÛ; ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¾ëËªÛ á¥Û¥Õ£Û ¼£ß²Ý²Ç - "ª¸ß®Ó£Û®ßµéìÜ®¡ªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ó®Üë©Ó£ßìÌ£ÔËªÛ, ª¸ß®Ó£Û®ßµÊªÛ, "§Üëß¡µÞ®Ö¡ßì®Ó§Üë¢Ü¡ªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßë®ì¦ß¢Ü¡ªß¡Ô± §Üëß¡ÊªÛ, µÞ®Ö¡ßìÊªß¡Ô± ®Ó¾®Ë¾¥ë²ßëÓì¡Ü¡Ô± ®ÓÌ©ÚÉ óìÓ§ß¾¡ëß½ ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ, "µÓ§Ü§ÔìÜ©®§Ô®ß½¨§Ô" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ½¡® ©¡®§ÜµÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ËªÛ, §²ÝÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©ßìÜ§Ü§ßÜ ó®²Ý µÞ®Ìê©ªß²Ç µÞ®ß§¨Û§ìÜë ®Ó£Ô´Ý¥ªßËªÛ, §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©ªß²Ç - µÞ®ß§¨Û§ìÜë ®Ó´Ó´Ý¥ªßËªÛ, §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©ªß²Ç, ½§ß´®Ó£Ô ´Ý¥ªßËªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ©ëªÛ ®ìÜ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ. ó®Ò¾¥ë ¡ÜÌ©ß§Ô Á¦ ¢Ü¡¾°©Ú©ßìÜ§Ü§ßÜ "ù²Ý²¥ÕëßìÜ óÇ ¼£ëÛëßìÜ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ. õ®²Ý±²¡Ü¼¡§Ü§¾² ½§ß´¢Ü¡Ð¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¨Û§ßÍªÛ ¨ÔìÜ©Ú©ì²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ÷¥ß¾¡ëß½ õ¨Û§ ©ë ó©ë¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ëß®£Û£ìÖì©ß§ªÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ - "¨µªÛ£ë" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¡£Û£§ß:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "½§Îª±Û±±Ó½ë²Ý" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ß- ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë à £§ÜÌ¡Ü²ß¯Û®ß²Ý ªÇì¡®Ó¡°Ü ½©ß½ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡½ë µÞ®Ìê©ªÓ½±!, *³¡Ü§²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡* - "¹²ÝªßÌ¨Û§ìµ¸µÞ½ì´í" ù²ÝÑªÛ "£ß¨Û½§ß§ß¨Û§:" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ôì©¥Õ½ë õ¨Û§ÜìÓë ¹ëÊ§ß² Á¦¢Ü¡°Ü ¡ìÜªß§Ô¡Ð¡ÜÁ ½®¦ÞÅª¾®¡°ßÍªÛ £Ôì¡ß µß§Üë¢Ü¡°ß¾¡ëßÍªÛ, µÞ®Ìê©®ÓÌ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ß¾¡ëßÍªÛ, ¡ìÜªß§Ô¡¾°£Û ¼£ëÛë£Û £ ¡Ü§²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡, ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ ó©Ú©¥Õ½ë ªÛ¸ß ®Ó£Û®ßµß¡Ð¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ ëìÓ§ß¾¡ëß½ £ ¡Ü§ÔË¾¥ë®²²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡, *ëÓÌ©Ú©ß¼²ßÌ®¾²¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ* - õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®¼²ßÌ®¾²¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ, Á±Ó§Ü§Ü, ¡ÌÇ§Ü, ª§Ô§Ü§Ü, *õ®Ò¾¥ë õ¯¾®ËªÛ* - "ó¨ß§ÔªßëëßµäÖ§:" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ó¨ß§Ô¡ß§Ü§ÔÜ ¨Ô²ÝÑªÛ,

---

ô£ßìÜëº¦ªß®Ç - ¸ªÛµ§Ü§Ô²Ý º¦§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë®ìß®ìÜ¡°Ü ô£ßìÓëß°Ü. ó§ß®Ç ö³Ü®ì²Ý ©ÚìªÛªßÎ¡ÜÁ ½®§©ÓìßÇ²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ½©ßÇ¸µÌê©ªß¡®ÓÌ¨Û§§±Û¡¥Õ ô£ßìÓë²Ý ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ ¹Ü¤ß²©Úì§ß²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ½©ßÇ¸ªÛµº¦§ÜÇ¥²ÓÌ¡Ü¡ ½®Æ¼ª²Ý½±. ¸ªÛµªß²Ç ³ä§Ü§ ¼®°Ü¾° ¨Ô±ªß¾¡ëß½, õ®ÌªÛ ³ä§Ü§ µÞ®©ß®ìßëÓÌ©Ú©ìÜ. óÇ¡ÜÁ ¡ª²µß§²ªß² õì¦ÞÅ ©º¢Ü¡°Ü ½©ßÜ õ®Ì¡ÜÁªÛ ¡ª²µß§²ªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²ßÒ´Ý¥ß²¢Ü¡°Ü. ¸ªÛµªß²Ç ½£±Û±ÓÜ

¡ßÜ¾®ëß½§ §ßª¾ìªìÓÓÌ¡ÜÁªß½©ß, õ®ÌªÛ µµßì ó°Ü°ÓÜ ¡ßÜ¾®ëß½§ ªß²µ©§Üª§Ü§Ô-
Ü ª²¾§ ¼£Í§ÜÇ®ìÙ. óÇ ©ßÍªÛ ¨×ÌªÛ ¡¨ÛÇ ¾®§Ü§ßÜ ©ß¾¼ëÅ¡ÜÁªß½©ß½, õ®ÌªÛ
óµßì óÜ©µßìªß² £ßµÞ§Üì¢Ü¡¾° ®Ó¥ÛÅ µßìªß² £ßµÞ§Üì§Ü¾§ ©¹Ó©Ú©ìÙ. ó§Ô²Ý ¨¾¥
ó¯¡ßëÛ ü½ì®Ó§ªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁªß©Ú½©ß½, ³Ü½ì´Ý¥ªß² ô£ßì§Ü§ÔÜ ø²Ý±Ó ó§ÔÜ
Á¾±ÎìßªÓÌ©Ú©ìÙ. ¡¥ÓÜ ó¾¡°Ü ½ªß§Ô²ßÍªÛ ó§±ÛÁ©Ú©Ó²Ý ®ß¢Ü¡ßªÜ §²Ý ô¡ßìªß¡Ôë
ª§ÜµÞë§Ü¾§½ë óÇ ¨ß¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. õ®ÌªÛ µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ½©ßÇ
§ß©§ÜìëßÔ¡Ð¡ÜÁ õ¾¥ëßªÜ ª§ÜµÞëß®§ßìß§Ô¡¾°½ë §Üëß²Ó§Ü§ÔÌ©Ú©ìÙ. óÇ §²Ý
Á¤ÝÃ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ®ßëÛ¡Ü¡¥¢Ü¡Ô² õ¾ì½§¥Õ ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁªß½©ß½, õ®ÌªÛ
µß§ÜªÓ¡Ü¡ µß§ÜªÓ¡Ü¡ ÷©½§£Ô©Ú©ìÙ. §²Ý ¡§Ô¾ë Á¤ÝÃ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ©¯¡ÜÁªß©Ú½©ß½,
õ®ÌªÛ §²Ý óÒ´Ý¥ß²§Ü¾§ ³Ó´ÝëÒ¡ÜÁ ¨¥§Ü§Ô¡Ü ¡ß¥ÛÅ®ìÙ. ô¾¡ëßÜ õ®ìÙ¡¾ ©ìª¸ªÛµìÙ
ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ®Ç ô²Ý½±ßìÙ ªìÉ. õ®ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë ¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ªëìÙ®±Û±§ßëÛ £ßµÞ§Üì
ôìßëÛ£Û£ÔëÓÜ ½£ßìÙ®±Û±

µªÛµßì µÊ§Üì§Ü§Ô½ óÏ¨Û§Ô Ç¡Ü¡©Ú©Å¡Ô± õ£Û½£§²Ò¾¥ë ©¡®§ß© ¨
´Ý¥Õ¾ëËªÛ, *õ®¾²©Ú¼©±Û±ßÜ* - ó¨Û§ ½£§¨¾²§Ü §ªÛ
÷©½§£ß§Ô¡°ß½ §ÔÌ§Ü§Ô ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ üÌ ô©ì¦ªÛ½©ß½
µªìÙ©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡ ó®²Ó®¾²©Ú ¼©±Û±ßÜ, *ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß²* - ¨ÔìÙ§²Ó¡²Ý
§² ß©§Ü§ÔÜ ÷¡¡ÜÁªß©Ú½©ß½ ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ßÁªÛ, *©ÚìÖ§Ô¾ëËªÛ
óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ* - õ£Û½£§²²Ý ®Ó´ë©Ú©Ú½ìª§Ü¾§ËªÛ ô£ßìÙë²ß¡Ô±§ß²Ý
óÒµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó,
µÞ§¨¨Û§ë©Úì¾¹¡ÜÁ ®Üëß§ÔË¦Þ¥ß²ßÜ - Ê¾Ë¦ÞÆªÛ £ÔÃÎ¡ÜÁ ÇìÙ©-
ªß¡ ½¨ßË¦Þ¥ß²ßÜ *óÇ §²Ý Á¾±ëß¡ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ ü°´§½µ¾®©¦ÞÆªÛ
ªß§ß¾®©Ú½©ß½* - ó¨Û§ ÇìÙ© ½¨ßëÛ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ó©§Üë§Ü§ß½
®¨Û§§Ü²Ý½±ß? ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ§Ü §ßëßìß¡Ô± §ß²Ý ªÌ¨ÛÇ¦ÞÆª¨Û§
§ß¾ë©Ú½©ß½, *õ®Ò¡Ü¡ß¡§Ü §ß²Ý ÷©ßëßÈ´Ý¥ß¨ªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó* - õ¨Û§
½£§²²Ý ¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ªß¡ ô£ßìÙë²ß¡Ô± §ß²Ý ö£Û®ì¾²¡Ü Á±Ó§ÜÇ
©Úì©§ÜË©ßë óÒ´Ý¥ß²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó ®ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁÊ¥Û©¥ õ®Ò¡ÜÁ ó§Ô¡ßìªÓÜ-
ß¾ªëß½ §ß²Ý ©Úì©§Ü§Ô ©¦Þ¦Ó ù²ÝÑ ¡Ì§ÜÇ. *ìºÓ¡Ü¡®Ü ©ìª§ëßÐ®ß²
ª¸ß©ß¡®§²Ý ó©Óªß¨§Ü§Ô½* - ìºÓ©Ú©§±ÛÁ ö£Û®ì¾²©Ú½©ß½
µªìÙ§Ü§²ßëÛ, ó§ß®Ç ª¨Û§Üì§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ª¨Û§ÜìßìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ËªÛ,
"§ÔÌ§Ü§Ô©Ú ©¦Ó ¼¡ß°Ü®ß²Ý" ù²Ý±©¥Õ §§Ò´Ý¥ß²§Ü¾§ËªÛ
÷©½§£Ô§ÜÇ ìºÓ©Ú©§±ÛÁ µªìÙ§Ü§²ß¼ë²Ý¾¡. *üÇ¢Ü¡Ô* -
"ô£ßìÙëµÞµ¸ìÓµÞµßºß§Ü" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "©Ö§¡®ß¾¥©Ú©Óìß²ßìÙ
©ÓìªÁÌ®ß¡Ô®¨ÛÇ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß¨½ªË§Ü§ßì¡ªÛ" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ß-
ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, ô£ßìÙë½² ¼§ëÛ®ªß¡ÎªÛ, §§©Óªß¨½ª µªÛµßìªß¡Ô± ¡¥¾
¡¥¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ µß§²Ìê©ªß¡Ô± ½§ß¦Óëß¡ÎªÛ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ªß¡Ü¡¢Ü¡¾ì
½£ìÙ¨Û§ß©Ú½©ß½ ©ì§¨Û§Üì²ßëÛ üÇ¢Ü¡Ô, *"®Ü©ìÓÃ ®Ì®Ó©Ú©½ìÜ
óÇ ¡ß¦ÞÅªÛ" ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß¬ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë* - ®Ó´ÝÆ£Ô§Ü§ìÙ §ªÛÊ¾¥ë
µÞ®ßªÓ¾ë ëß¼§ßÌ©¥Õ µªìÙ§Ü§ ©Úì¡ßìªß¡ ù²ÝÑ §ªÛÊ¾¥ë
¡¦Þ®¥Û¥§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ì®Ó©Ú©ìß¡ÔÜ ó©Ú½©ß¾§¡ÜÁ ó®Ü®Ó´ë§Ü¾§¡Ü
¡ß¦Þ½©ßªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨ßëÛ£Û£ÔëßìÙ - §ªÛÊ¾¥ë §¡©Ú©Ú²ßìß² ®Ó
´ÝÆ£Ô§Ü§¾ì ô£ßìÙëìß¡ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ £Û½ì´Ý¥ªß²
©¡®§Ü©Úìß®¦Þë§Ü¾§®Ó¥ÛÅ©Ú ©ì§¨Û§Üììßëû ó®ì©Óªß¨§Ü§Ô½-
¼ëßÇ¢Ü¡Ô ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô§Ü§ß©Ú½©ß½, *µ¡©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô
¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ* - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë µ¡ªß² ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ,
¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°ËªÛ ó§ß®Ç - ÷©ß½§ëªß² óÈ´Ý¥ß² ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¼ëÜ-
ß®±Û¾±ËªÛ §Üëß¹Üëªß¡Ô± óÈ´Ý¥ß² ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¼ëÜß®±Û¾±ËªÛ
ù²Ý±©¥Õ. ó§®ß - µßªß¨Û½ë¨ Î¦Þ¥ß¦ ©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¼°Ü-
ß®±Û¾±ËªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. *ó®²Ó¥Û¥ ®¯¡Ü¡ß¡ÜÁ¾¡* - õ¾®ëÓì¦ÞÅªÛ
ô£ßìÙë¨Ôëª¨ª²Ý½±ß ù²Ý±Ó½±, õ®Ò¾¥ë ®Üë®¸ßìªÓÌ©Ú©Ç! ó§Ü§ßÜ
ó®±Û¾±ë®²ß§×²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó§Ü §ß²Ý ó®Ü®ß£ßìÙëÒ¡ÜÁ©Ú
©ì§¨Û§Üì²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ®Á©Ú¾©£Û ¼£ß²Ý²©¥Õ.

ô¯Û¨Û§ ¡Ì§Ü¾§Ë¾¥ë§ßËªÛ, "Á¦ªÛ ¨×ìÙÈªÇ" ù²Ý¡Ô± ó¸¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°±Û±§ßËªÛ
¡ßª¡Ü½ìß§ß§Ô¡°Ü ¡£ß§§ßËªÛ, ôìÙ¹®ªÛ, ¼©ßÑ¾ª, ÇïëÛ¾ª, ®ßëÛ¾ª, ¡ÜÌ¾© Ê§Óë
óìÓëÁ¦ éìÙ§Ü§Ô¾ëË¾¥ë§ßËªÛ, ¾®ìß¡Ü¡ÔëªÛ - õ§ì ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¼®Ñ©ÚÉ
®ÓÌ©ÚÉª±Û±§ßËªÛ "Ê²ÓëßìÙ Ç²Ý©¢Ü¡°Ü Ê¨Û§ÔÒªÓ²Ý©¢Ü¡°Ü ¼ªßëÛ§Ü§Ô¥ÕÒªÛ
¡²ÓëßìÙ ª²ªÛ" ù²Ý©§ßËªÛ "õ¥ìß² ô¡Ü¾¡ëÓÌ¡Ü¡ ÊëßìÙ ª¥®ßìÙ ªë¡Ü¡Ô²Ý ªë¢Ü¡ßìÙ"
ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ¡¡Ü¡ª±Û±§ßËªÛ "½£ß§Ôëìß®Ó²Ý©Ó²Ý ½©ß¨Û§ß¾ìë²Ý±Ó§Ü ¼§ß½¯²Ý

÷¥¾¡Ü¡ß§ÔëìßÓ²Ý ¼©ß²Ýªß ªÁ¥ªÛ ¡®Ó¡Ü¡ÔÒªÛ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ§Ü Ç¦ÓÎ ÷¾¥ë§ßËªÛ,
©¡Ü§Ô ¨Ô§Ü§ªßëÛ ¾§§ß¾ì¾ë©Ú½©ß ó®Ó£Û£Ô²Ý²ÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.
õ®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ ú±Û©¥Û¥ §ÔÌ¨ßª¢Ü¡½°, õ®ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë Á¦ß§Ô¡¾° ùÅ§ÜÇ¡Ü¡ß¥ÛÅ®§±ÛÁ©Ú
½©ß§Ôë £ß²Ý±ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±Ç. ó¾®¡°ß®² ô£ßìÓë²Ý, ½§£Ô¡²Ý, ÁÌ, ô£ß²Ý, ¼ªëÛ¤ß²Ó,
©¡®ìÙ, §×ìÙ§Ü§ìÙ, ó¥Õ¡°Ü, É¢Ü¡®ìÙ, ©¦Þ¥Õ§ìÙ, ©¥Û¥ßì¡ìÙ, ÷§Ü§ßì¡ìÙªÛ, ½£ß§Ô¡°Ü,
¡¥¡ìÙ, ÷©¡ßì¡ìÙ Ê§Óë².

(ó®.) õ¨Û§ ô£ßìÜëß©Óªß¨ªÛ µÞ®§¨Û§Ü½ìß©ßëªÛ ù²Ý©¾§ µ§Üì
´Ý¥ß¨Û§ªß¡ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÜ. (ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²Ý) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

40. ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²Ý §²Ó§ÜÇ ¨Ô§ÜëµÓ§Ü§ ©Úìß©Úë²ß¡ß¨Ô±Û¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ µ¡-½§®§ß¨Û§ìÜëßªÓëßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úìß©Úë²ß¡Ô±ß©Ú½©ß½, õ®Ü®ß£ßìÜëß©Óªß¨ÊªÛ §²Ó½ë ÷©ßëªß¡ß¨Ô±Û¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ, ùÜß ÷©ßë¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ µÞ®§¨Û§ÜìÊªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²Ý §²Ó§ÜÇ* - ö£Û®ì²ß²®²Ý ó§Ü®Ó§×ëªß¡, *¨Ô§ÜëµÓ§Ü§ ©Úìß©Úë²ß¡ß¨Ô±Û¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§* - ù²ÝÑ¼ªß¡Ü¡ µÓ§Ü§ªß² ÷½©ëé§²Ý ô¡Ô ¨Ô±Û¡£Û ¼£ëÛÇªÛ, *µ¡-½§®§ß¨Û§ìÜëßªÓëßëÛ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úìß©Úë²ß¡Ô±ß©Ú½©ß½* - µªµÞ§ ½§®¾§¡Ð¡ÜÁ°Ü½° ó¨Û§ìÜëßªÓëßëÓì¨ÛÇ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó®Ü½®ß½§®¾§¡¾° ®¦¢ÜÁª®ìÜ¡Ð¡ÜÁ µÞ®ë½ª® ÷½©ëé§²Ý ô¡Ô±Ç½©ß½, *õ®Ü®ß£ßìÜëß©Óªß¨ÊªÛ* - õ¨Û§ ô£ßìÜë ó©Óªß¨ªß¡Ô± ÷©ßëÊªÛ, *§²Ó½ë ÷©ßëªß¡ß¨Ô±Û¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ* - ©Úì§Ü½ë¡ªß¦Þ¦¼§ßì ©Úì¡ßìªß¡ õÌ¡Ü¡£Û¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ, *ùÜß ÷©ßë¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ µ¸¡ßìÓËªßëÛ* - "ÁÌ®¨Û§² éìÜ®¡ªÛ" ù²Ý±©¥Õ §ìÜªß§Ô ÷©ßë £Ç´Ý¥ë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ µ¸¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª§ß¡ÔËªÛ, ó§ß®Ç ó¢Ü¡ªß¡ÔËªÛ ù²Ý±©¥Õ; *µÞ®§¨Û§ÜìÊªßëÛ õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ* - µÞ®ëªÛµß§²ÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ©Úì©§Ü§Ô§ß²Ý - ¡ìÜªß§Ô¡°Ü Êê²ÝÑï¡ÜÁªÛ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ, µÞ®§¨Û§Üì ÷©ßëÊªßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªß©Ú½©ß½ õ¨Û§ ô£ßìÜëß©Óªß¨ÊªÛ ¡ìÜªß§Ô¡°Ü ¨ß²ÝÁ¡ÜÁªÛ ó¢Ü¡ªßëÛ, µÞ®§¨Û§Üì ÷©ßëªßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ¡Ü Á¾±ëÓÜ¾ëÓ½±

õ©Ú©¥Õ ÷©ßë µÞ®Ìê©ªÛ û¨ÛÇ©¥Õ©Ú©¥Û¥ÕÌ¡ÜÁª³¾§ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìßëÓ±ÛÑ.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ ®Ó½ìß§Ô µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÜ - (®Ó½ìß§Ô ®ìÜ¡Ü¡§Ü§ÔÜ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

41. ®Ó½ìß§Ô®ìÜ¡Ü¡§Ü§ÔÜÜ µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ½§¸ß§Üªß©Óªß¨ÊªÛ, ó¨Ûë½³´§Ü®ÊªÛ, µÞ®µÞ®ß§¨Û§ÜìÜëÊªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *®Ó½ìß§Ô®ìÜ¡Ü¡§Ü§ÔÜ µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç* - ®Ó½ìß§Ô©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ó§ß®Ç ô§ÜªµÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ô ô¡Ô±Ç; *½§¸ß§Üªß©Óªß¨ÊªÛ* - "½§¸ßµ¡Ü§ß§Üª É§Ü§Ô:" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ½§¸§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ô§ÜªßÌ¡ÜÁªÛ ½©§ªÛ ¼£ßÜß½§, "ó¨ß§Üª¨Ûëß§Üª É§Ü§ÔìÜëß" ù²ÝÑ ó½£§²ªßëÛ, ó¨Ô§ÜëÊªß² ½§¸½ª ô§Üªß ù²Ý¡Ô± ó©Óªß²ÊªÛ, ª¡ßì§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± óìÜ§Ü§®Ó½´´§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§Ô½¡ß¥Õëß² ®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓ½±! õ¨Û§ ½§¸ß§Üªß©Óªß¨¨Û§ß²Ý, *ó¨Ûë½³´§Ü®ÊªÛ* - "õ§ì½£´§Ü® §×³Ü½£§Ü" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë "õ§ì½£´§Ü® §×³Ü½£§Ü" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë µÞ®§µÞµÓ§Ü§½£´Óëß¡Ôë ùªÛ¼©ÌªßÒ¡ÜÁ ½£´ªÛ ù²Ý©¾§§Ü §®ÓìÜ§ÜÇ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ©Ú É±ªÛÉ°Ü°®ìÜ ©¡Ü¡Ü ½£´ªÛ ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ÷¡ßì§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± óìÜ§Ü§®Ó½´´§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§Ô½¡ß¥Õëß² ®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓ½±. õ¨Û§ ó¨Ûë½£´§Ü®¨Û§ß²Ý, *µÞ®µÞ®ß§¨Û§ÜìÜëÊªÛ* -

"µÞ®µÞ®ß§¨Û§Üëß¨Û½§ß ë§Ô µÞëß§Ü" ù²ÝÑ ö£Û®ì½² µÞ®§¨Û§Üìé§²Ý, ¨ßªÛ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ µìÙ®©Úì¡ßì ©ì§¨Û§ÜììÙ ù²Ý¡Ô±¾§®Ó¥ÛÅ, ¨ß²Ý½² µÞ®§¨Û§Üìé§²Ý ù²Ý¡Ô± ó¸¢Ü¡ßìÊªÛ, ó¡ßì§Ü§ÔÜ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ü± óìÙ§Ü§®Ó½´´§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ©Úì§Ô½¡ß¥Õëß² ®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓ½±! õ¨Û§ µÞ®ß§¨Û§Üë¨Û§ß²Ý. ô¡ ½§¸ß§Üªß©Ó¨ß§Ô §ÜìëªÛ µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç.

(ó®.) ö£Û®ìµÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ, (©ì§Ü® ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

42. ©ì§Ü®®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ½§®§ß¨Û§ì©ì§Ü® ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, µª§Ü®©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ºä§Üì½§®§ß ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜÜ ³¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ó®§ßì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜÜ ªßÈ´ ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, óìÙ£Û£ß®§ßì ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜÜ ó³¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ.

(®Üëß.) *©ì§Ü®®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç* - ©ì§Ü®ªß² ö£Û®ìµÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ô ô¡Ô±Ç, *½§®§ß¨Û§ì©ì§Ü® ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ* - "ë: ©ì:" ù²ÝÑ µìÙ½®£Û®ìÒ¡ÜÁ óµß§ßì¦ªß¡©Ú ©ì§Ü®ªÛ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ôëß ¨Ô±Û¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ËªÛ, "¸Óì¦Þë ¡ìÙ©:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¨ µ¨Û¨ £ßµ§Ü" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý" ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë¢Ü¡°ß½ ½§®§ß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ "µ ô§Üªß" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ £ìÖì£ìÖìÓ ©ß®§Ü§ß½ óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ôëß½§ ó®ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁ©Ú ©ì§Ü®ªÛ ÷¦ÞÅ ù²ÝÑ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, *µª§Ü®©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ* - "µ§Ü©Úì¸Þªß" õ§Üëß§Ô ®ß¡Üë§Ü§ß½ µ¸©¥Õ§²ß²®²Ý ù²Ý¡Ô± ªß§Üì¢Ü¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ, µßªß¨ß§Ô¡ì¦Þë§Ü§ß½ óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ôëß½§ µª²ß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, *ºä§Üì½§®§ß ®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô¬ÜÜ ³¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ* - ºí§Üì½§®¾§¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ ©Úì¸ÞªÌ§Üìß§Ô¡¾°£Û ¼£ßÜÍ§Ü; ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, Ì§ÜìßªÛ£©ßìÙ®§ÜëªÛ£¢Ü¡Ð¦Þ¥ß² óÜ© ½§®¾§¡°ß¡ÎªßªÛ. ºí§ÜììÙ ù²Ý±Ç §ß¢Ü¡ÐªÛ ºí§ÜììßëÛ, ó¨Ô§Üë¢Ü¡°ßëÛ, óµÞ§Ôì¢Ü¡°ßëÛ, óÜ©¢Ü¡°ß² ©-²Ý¡¾°§Ü §ÌªÂ®ìÙ¡°Ü ù²ÝÒª§Ü§ß½, õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ºí§Üì½§®§ß®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ £¡Ü§ÔË¦Þ¼¥²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, "©ìßµÞë £¡Ü§Ô:" ù²ÝÑ µìÙ®£¡Ü§Ô µªÛ©¨Û¨²ßëÛ, "©Úì¹ß©§ÜëªÛ" õ§Üëß§Ô©Ú©¥Õ½ë - ôìÙ§Ü§ß§Ô £ÇìÙ®Ó§ ÉÌ´ìÙ¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ §ìÙªß§Ô ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ £Ç´Ý¥ë§Ü¾§Ë ¢Ü¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁªÓ¥§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ £¡Ü§ÔëÓÜ¾ ù²ÝÑï ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, *ó®§ßì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ªßÈ´ ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ* - "ó¸½§¾®:" ù²ÝÑïªÛ, "ëµÞëßªÛ ¹ß§:" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "ô§Ôë¤Ý½£ß§Ô" ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ß-ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë - µßºß§Ü¾®Á¦Þ¥ ®ßµÓëß² µìÙ½®£Û®ì½² "µªÛ©®ßªÓ Ë½¡ Ë½¡" ù²ÝÑ ô£ÛìÓ§ ìº¦ß§Ô§Üìëßìٌ§Ü§ªß¡ ®¨ÛÇ ìßª¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ß§Ô Ìê½©¦ ó®§ìÓ§Ü§ß²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜß½§, "ô§Üªß¨ªÛ ªßÈ´ªÛ ª¨Û½ë" ù²ÝÑªÛ "ó¸ªÛ ½®ß ©ß¨Û§½®ß ¹ß§:" ù²ÝÑ¨Û§ß½² óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ß²Ý ù²Ý¡Ô± ÷¡Ü§Ôªß§Üì¢Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó¨Û§ ìßª¡ÜÌ´Ý¦ß§Ô ó®§ßì¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± ªÒ

´Ýë§Ü®¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, *óìÙ£Û£ß®§ßì ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ*
ó³¡Ü§Ô½ëß¡ ©ÚÌ§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ - "¨ £ºä´ß ©£Ûë§Ô"
ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± µìÙ½®£Û®ì²Ý "©Ó²Ý²ß²ßìÙ ®¦¢ÜÁ¤Ý½£ß§Ô"
ù²ÝÑ ©Ó²ÝÉ°Ü°ßìß² ô£ÛìÓ§ ó¨ß£ÛìÓ§ ®Ó©ß¡ª±
§§ÜµªÛìº¦ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ ¼µ°©Úë§Ü§ß½ µä®ìÙ¦ ì¹§ §ßªÛì §ßì £Ôß
ªÛÌ¦ÞªëªßÌ®±Û¾±§Ü §ÔÌ½ª²Óëß¡©Ú ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó§ÜÇ,
"©ÚÌ§ÔªßµÞ®©ÚÌÉ§Ü§ß¨ªÛ" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ ©ÚÌ¸ÞªßÔ ½§®¾§¡°Ü ¼§ß¥
¢Ü¡Ô µìÙ®ìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ¡¦Þ¡ß¦ ¨Ô²ÝÑ µìÙ®©²Ý¡¾°ËªÛ ¼¡ßÅ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ
¨Ô¾²ëß½§, "§§Ô£Û£ëß" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ½¡®
µÞ®ß§¨Û§Üëß§Ô¡°Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®¾²©Ú½©ß½ õÌ¨ÛÇ
õ£Û½£§²Ì¾¥ë ¡¦ÞÆ¡ÜÁ ®Ó´ëªßëÛ¡Ü ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ¨Ô±Û¾¡¾ë ëÓ¥ÛÅ, õ¨Û§
©ÓªÛ©§Ü§ÔÜ £¡Ü§ÔëÓÜ¾ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ. ô¡,
½§®§ß¨Û§ì©ì§Ü® ©ÚÌ§Ô©§Üëß§Ô ©¤Ý£¡ªÛ ©ìµÞ®Ìê©
®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

ó®. ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®½§Ç? ù²Ý² ó§Ü¾§Ë©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ - (ÉÌ
´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

43. ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡°ÓÜÜ õ£Û¾£ËªÛ, §ßÒ¡¨Û§ ©¡®§Ü¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡°ÓÜÜ õ£Û¾£ËªÛ.

(vyA.) *ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç* - ÷©ßë®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡Ô±Ç, *ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡°ÓÜ õ£Û¾£ËªÛ* - §ß©§ÜìëÇÜ¡°Ó½ ÊÏ¡Ô ö³Ü®ìÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©-Ìê©-Á¦-®Óé§Ô¡°Ó²Ý óÒ©®¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡½° µªµÞ§®Ó§ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ß¡ ®ÓÌ¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ½§ û£Û®ìÙëß§Ô º¡§Üì©¢Ü¡°ÓÜ õ£Û¾£ ©Ó±¡ÜÁªÇªÛ; *§ßÒ¡¨Û§ ©¡®§Ü¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡°Ó¬ÜÜ õ£Û¾£ËªÛ* - 'ó¸ªÛ µìÙ®ªÛ ¡ìÓ´ÝëßªÓ' ù²Ý±©¥Õ ©Úìß®¦Þëß§Ô£ë§Ü§ß½ õ¾°ë¼©ÌªßºÜ µ¡®Ó§ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëÊªÛ ©¦ÞÆªÛ½©ßÇ, µÞ½®´Ý¥¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë§Ü§ÔÜ ó¨Û®ëªÛ ®¨Û§½§ß ù²ÝÑ ¼©ÌªßÐ¡ÜÁ§Ü §ÔÌÎ°Ü°ªß¡ ó§Ü¾§ë±Ó¨ÛÇ '¡ÜìÓë§ßªÓ§Ô' ù²ÝÑ ®Ó¦Þ¦©Ú©ªÛ ¼£ëÛ§ß©Ú½©ß½ µÞ¾®´Ý¥ ©¡®§Ü¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë§Ü§ÔÜ õ£Û¾£ËªÛ, ©Úì©¨Û¨Ò¡ÜÁ µÞ®Ö¡ßì§Ü§ÔÜ µÞ®¡§ÊªÛ óÒ©®§Ü§ÔÜ µÞ®½©ß¡Ü§ÜÌ§Ü®ÊªÛ á¥ß§Ô½±. ô¡, ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ó¨Û§ì¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, §ßÒ¡¨Û§ ©¡®§Ü ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ õ£Û¾£ ÉÌ´ßìÙ§Ü§ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç.

(ó®.) ÷©ßë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¡°ß²®±Û¾± óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ ½ªÜ
(÷©ßë ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

44. ÷©ßë ®Ó½ìß§ÔëßÇ - ÷©ßëß¨Û§ì ¾®º¦Þë ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ÷©ßëß¡®ÊªÛ, ÷½©ë¼¡°ì®ÊªÛ, ®Ó½ìß§Ô©ß¸ä°ÜëÊªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *÷©ßë ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç* - ©Úìß©¡®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡Ô±Ç; *÷©ßëß¨Û§ì ¾®¬º¦Þë ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ* - µÞ®ë§Ü¨ Ìê©¢Ü¡°ßëÛ, µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ô¡ÐªßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ¡ìÙªß§Ô¡°Ü Êê²ÝÑ¡ÜÁªÛ ®Óº¦§Ü¾§ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ; *÷©ßëß¡®ÊªÛ* - ©Úì©§ÜË©ßë§Ü§ÔÜ µÞ®©Úì®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡ ªß¨µ¹Ü¤ß²ªÓ§Ü§¾²ëÓ½±Ë°Ü°Ç ù²ÝÒªÛ Á§Ü®¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ. ó§ß®Ç, µÞ®Ü©ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ¹Ü¤ß²ÊªÛ, *÷½©ë¼¡°ì®ÊªÛ* - ÷©ßëß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡°ß½ µß§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥ ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô½ë ó§Ô¡ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÇªÛ; û³Ü®ìÙë ¾¡®Üë¢Ü¡°Ó-Ü ¼¡°ì®¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÛ½©ßÇ õ¨Û§ ©Úì¡ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ£Û ½£ìß§Ô½±. ô²ßÍªÛ üÌ½®¾°ëÓ½ ©ÚìßªßÔ¡ªß®Ç û£Û®ìÙë ¾¡®Üë ¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¼¡°ì®©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô ½§ß±ÛÑ¼ª²ÝÑ §§Ü®Ó´ëªß¡ üÌ½ëß¹¾² ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ë§Ü®ß, µÞ®¡§Ìê©©Úì©§¨§Ü§ß½ µß§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥ ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô½ë ó§Ô¡ªÛ ù²ÝÒªÇ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. õ²Ý²ÊªÛ ÷©ßë®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ üÌ ½ëß¹¾² ¼£ßÜß®Ç, ¡×¯Û ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô§Ü§©Úì©§Ü§Ô§§Ü¾®®Ó§Üë§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©

÷½©ë¼¡°ì®ªß®Ç - "ü¯Ó®ÓÜ¡ß§Ü§ÔÜ" ô¯Û®ßìÙ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§©Úì¡ßìªÛ "®Ï®Óß" ó¥Õ¾ª ¼£ëÛ®½§ ÷½©ë¼¡°ì®ªß®Ç. ó§ß®Ç õ¾°ë¼©ÌªßºÜ ©¾¥®Ö¼¥²ÝÑªÛ ¨ß¼¥²ÝÑªÛ ¼©Ì¾ª £ÔÑ¾ª ©ßìß½§ µ¡ ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ÉìÓ¨Û§ß©Ú½©ß½, §ÔÌ®ßìß§²ªÛ, §ÔÌ®¡ÔÅ§Ü Ê§Óë ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ®ß£Ô ½§ß±Û±ß§©¥Õ ó¾®¡°ÓÜ Ì£Ô ©Ó±¡Ü¡ ½®¦Þ¥Õ®§Ô§Ü§¾²½ëëßªÛ. à©ì§ß¯Û®ß²Ý ©¾¥®Ö¥Û¥Õ½ ©ÓìÓ¨Û§ÔÌ¨ÛÇ ¼£ëÛ§ ó¥Õ¾ª¡ÐªÛ ¼£ëÛë½®Æ¼ª²ÝÑ õ¾°ë¼©ÌªßÐ¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ß²Ç ½©ßÍÊ¦Þ¥ß¡½®ÆªÛ.

õ§Ü¾§©Ú ©±Û±½® ô¯Û®ßìÙ '¨Ô²Ý ½¡ßëÓÜ £×ëÛ§ÜÇ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, "®ë£¦Óë²¨Û§ÉìªÛ ¡¾¥§Ü§¾£×ëÛ¡Ü¡©Ú ¼©±Û±ßÜ ¡Å®Ó²Ý¡¾°ëß½ª" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "¼¡ßÅ®Ó¾²½ëÒªÛ ©Ó¥Õ¡Ü¡ ¨×¼ëßì¨ß°Ü áÎ§Ü ®Ì§Ü ¼£ëÛëßëÛ, ÷²Ý±²Ý §ÔÌÎ°ÜºªÓ¥ìÙ ¼¡Å¨Û½§ßÑªÛ ¨ß¢Ü¡°Ü ®Óë¡Ü¡®Ó²ÝÉÑÇªÛ" ù²Ý±Ì°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ßìÙ.

¾®º¦Þë§Ü¾§ §ìÙ£Û£Ô©Ú©Ó§Ü§ ó¨¨Û§ìªÛ ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß¨ªß¡Ô± ÷©ßë§Ü¾§ ëÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½, ÷©ßëªÛ ô®Ç ô£ßìÙëß©Óªß²ªÛ ù²ÝÒªÛ óÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ô½ªÜ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë £Ç´Ý¥ëªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ §ìÙ£Û£Ô©Ú©Ó¡Ü¡Ô±ßìß¡ÎªßªÛ. ù¢Ü¢½²? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, õ¨Û§ £ì½ªß©ßë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ÷©ßëß¨Û§ì¢Ü¡°ß² ¡ìÙªß§Ô µß§²£Ç ´Ý¥ë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁªÛ ¾®º¦Þë§Ü¾§ ÷©©ß§Ô¡Ü¡Ô±ÇªÛ, ó®ÜÎ©ßë£Ç ´Ý¥ë§Ü§ÔÜ £¡Ü§ÔëÓÜß§®Ò¡Ü½¡ëÓ½±. õÇ µä-©ªß¡ ®Ó§Ô¡Ü¡©Ú©¥Û¥Ç ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ õ§²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ó¨ß§ìÌê©-Á§Ü®ÊªÛ, õ®ÜÎ©ßë§Ü§ßÜ ©Úìß©Ú§Ô ©Ó¡ÜÁ½ªß ©Óëß½§ß¼®²ÝÑ £ ¢Ü¡Ô§ÜÇ ¡ìÙªß§Ô¡°Ü Êê²Ý±ß½ëß§Ü ©Úì©§Ü§Ôëß½ëß§Ü ©Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ®¯ÓëßëÛ ¼£ßÜÍªÛ ÷½©ë¼¡°ì®ÊªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÍªÇªÛ üÌ©ºÊ¦Þ¥Õ½±. ù¨Û§ ÷©ßëªß¡ÎªßªÛ; 'µß¸Ó©Úì§ªµß§²ªÛ' ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ©¡Ü§ÔË¦Þ¥ß²ßÓ½± ©Ó¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨ÔìÙ®ß¸ªÛ. "ÁÌ½ì® ©ì©Ú ©Úì¸Þª" õ§Üëß§Ô. õ¢Ü¢¼²ÜßªÛ ½ëß¹Ó©Ú©Ç. ¨¤Ý£×ëìÙ "ö¼§ÜßªÛ ©¦Þ¦

½®¦Þ¥Õ±ÛÑ ÷©ßë®Ó½ìß§Ô"¼ë²ÝÑ ¼©ßÇ®ß¡ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½.
®Ó½ìß§Ô©ß¸ä°ÜëÊªÛ - ½º§Üìß¦Ó ªÓ§Üìß¦Ó ù²Ý¡Ô± ³Ü½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜ
©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô§Ü§©¥Õ½ë, ©Úì©¨Û¨Ò¡ÜÁ£Û ½£ìß§¾®ëß² ®Ó½ìß§Ô©¸í°
¢Ü¡ÐªÛ. ô¡, ÷©ßëß¨Û§ì ¾®º¦Þë©Úì§Ô©§Üëß§Ô £Ç´Ý¥ëÊªÛ
÷©ßë®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ ©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ô¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ -
(©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

45. ©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç - ©Úìßì©Ú§ ³ìÖìµªÛ©¨Û§ªßëÛ, óÈ§ß©³í¨ÛëªßëÛ ÁÌ®ßëÛ µÞ§ÔìªßëÛ õÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ©¡®§©£ßì ©ß¡®§ß©£ßì óµ¸Þëß©£ßì¢Ü¡ÐªÛ.

(®Üëß.) *©Úìß©Ú§Ô®Ó½ìß§Ôëß®Ç* - ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô¡ÜÁ
®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡Ô±Ç; *©Úìßì©Ú§ ³ìÖìµªÛ©¨Û§ªßëÛ* - ¹²Ýª½¸Ç®ß²
©Úìßì©Ú§ ¡ìÙª£ìÖì§ÜÇ¥½² µªÛ©¨Û§Ô§Ü§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ëßëÛ, *óÈ§ß©³í¨ÛëªßëÛ*
- óÒ´Ý¥ß²§Ü¾§ µÞªìÓ©Ú©Ç; ó§ß®Ç ©¡®§©£ßìß§Ô¡¾°
É§Ü§ÔéìÙ®¡ª¡©Ú ©¦ÞÆª®²ß¾¡ëß½ '©£Û£ß§ß½©¨Ã§Üë§Ô'
ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ©³Ü£ß§Ü§ß©ªÛ ½£ÊªÓÜß½§ëÓÌ¡ÜÁª§ßëÛ;
ÁÌ®ßëÛ - 'ó®¹ß¨¨Û§Ô ªßªÛ Êê¥ß:' ù²Ý±©¥Õ Êê¥ìßëÛ, ù²Ý¾² ìº¡²Ý ù²Ý±
±Óëß½§ "§ß¨¸ªÛ §Ü®Ó´§:" ù²ÝÑ ¡ÜÌêììßëÛ §Ü½®´Ó¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡¾°
óµäì½ëß²Ó¡°Ó½ §°Ü°Ó®ÓÅ®²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¡¦Þ¦²Ý±ß½²
óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ó§Ô¡ªßëÛ; *µÞ§ÔìªßëÛ õÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü°* -
ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®ÓëßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± *©¡®§©£ßì* - ©¡®ß²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô½
©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± ó©ìß§¢Ü¡ÐªÛ, *©ß¡®§ß©£ßì* - ó¸¢Ü¡ßìÊêªß¡ÎªÛ, óìÙ§Ü§§Êê-
ªß¡ÎªÛ, ¡ìÙªÊêªß¡ÎªÛ à¾®´Ý¦®ìÙ¡°Ü ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ©¦ÞÆªÛ ó©ìß§¢Ü¡ÐªÛ
óµ¸Þëß©£ßì¢Ü¡ÐªÛ - ¡ßì¦ªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë¼ª²Ý±ßÍªÛ,
©ß¡®§®Ó´ë¼ª²Ý±ßÍ¤Ý ¼£®Óëß½ ½¡¥Û¾¡¡ÜÁÊ¥Û©¥
µ¸Óëß§©¥ÕëßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©ÚÉ¡°Ü, ©¡®ß²ß¡Ô± §²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ
§²ÝÒ¾¥ë ó¥Õëßìì̀Ù¡°Ü ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ó©£ßì¢Ü¡°Ü ©¦ÞÆª®ìÙ¡¾°
'ºÓ©ßªÓ ¨ ºªßªÓ' ù²Ý±ß²ß¾¡ëßÜ ëß®§ß§Üª©ß®Ó
¨Ô²Ý½±½©ßªÓ§Ü§¾². ô¾¡ëßÜ õ§Ü¾§ ¨Ô¾²§Ü§Ô½± µÞ§ÔìªßëÛ
õÌ¡ÜÁ¼ª²ÝÑ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§Ì°Ó±ÛÑ. óÒ§ß©ã²Ýëß§Ô®Ó½£´¦§ÜìëÊªÛ
©¡®§©£ßìß§Ô®Ó½£´Ýë§Üìë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ó¨Û®ëÓ¡Ü¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

(ó®.) ©¡®§©£ßìß§Ô§Üìë§Ü§Ô²Ý ¨Ô¾¾ë óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õ¾®)
ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

46. õ¾® ùÜß®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁªÛ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¼ë²ÝÑ ½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - õ¾® - õ¨Û§ ©¡®§©£ßì, ©ß¡®§ß©£ßì, óµ¸Þëß©£ßì
¢Ü¡°Ü Êê²ÝÑªÛ, ùÜß®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁªÛ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¼ë²ÝÑ ½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç -
©¡®§©£ßì§Ü§Ô½ ¨ß¨ß®Ó§ªßËªÛ, óµ¸Þëß©£ßì¥ÛëÛ§Ô½

¨ß¨ß®Ó§ªßËªÓÌ¡ÜÁª¨Û§ µªµÞ§ ó©£ßì¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ ®Ó½ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑ ½©ìß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç.

47. ó¨Û¨½§ß´ªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç µ¸®ßµ½§ß´ªÛ - ½©ß¡®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç. ó©ÓªßªÛ - µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç.

(®Üëß.) ¡×¯Û ùÜß®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý² ®ß¡Üë§Ü§ÔÜ Ê¡ÜëªßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° Êê²Ý±ªÛ£¢Ü¡¾° ®Ó®ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô±ßìÙ ½ªÜ Êê²ÝÑ ®ß¡Üë ¢Ü¡°ßÜ. ó§ß®Ç - *ó¨Û¨½§ß´ªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç* - Çì²Ý²©º¦½§ß´ÊªÛ, Ç´Ý©Úì§Ô¡Üì¸ß¨Û¨©º¦ ½§ß´ÊªÛ, ©Úì©¨Û¨Ò¾¥ë ¹Ü¤ß²§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç ù²Ý¾¡. õ®±Û±ÓÜ Çì¨Û¨ªß®Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý²ÓÜ - ©¡®§Ü©Úì©¨Û¨ì²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ õÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ©ÚìÌß¡ÜÌ§Ì¾¥ë ó¨Û¨ªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. Ç´Ý©Úì§Ô¡Üì¸ ó¨Û¨ªß®Ç ùÇ? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ó©Ó£µÞ§ ©§Ô§ £¦Þ¥ß° ªÓ½£Û£ß§Ô¡°Ü Êêªß¡ §¦ÞÅß§ÔÌê½©¦ ®¨Û§ ó¨Û¨ªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. ë§Ü®ß - "¹ß§ÜëßÉÛìë ¨ÔªÓ§Ü§ßÇ´Ý¥ß§¨Û¨ß§Ü ¡ßëÃ§Ü§Ü:" ù²Ý±©¥Õë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ó¨Û¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑªßªÛ. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©Úì©¨Û¨ ½®´§Ü¾§ ½ªÓ¥ÛÅ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ µß§²ß¨Û§ì¨Ô´Ý¾¥¾ë ¨¥§Ü§Ô¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ½©ß¡Ô±®Ì¾¥ë ó¨Û¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑªßªÛ. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©Úì©¨Û¨ìÙ ù²Ý±ÓÌ¨ÛÇªÛ û£Û®ìÙëßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ £¡Ü§Ôé¹ß§Ô¡ÜìÓ¾ë¡¾° ©¦ÞÆª®ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë ó¨Û¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ë§Ü®ß - §ßªÛ ©Úì©¨Û¨ìÙ ù²Ý±ÓÌ¨ÛÇªÛ ô©Ó¹ß§Üëß§Ô¡°Ü §ª¡ÜÁ¦Þ½¥ ù²ÝÑ ó¸¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°ß½ "ª§Ü©¡Ü§ß¨Û £Û½ìß§ÜìÓ½ëß ¨Ô¨Û§¨Û" ù²ÝÑªÛ, '¨Ô¨Û§¨ªÛ ÁìÙ®¨Û§Ô' ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©ß¡®§Çï´¦ªÛ ©¦ÞÆï®ßÌ¾¥ë ó¨Û¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜ®¾ªËªÛ. µÞ½®´Ý¥ß¨Û¨ªÛ, ©½ì´Ý¥ß¨Û¨ªÛ, ¨Ô¨Û§Ô§ß¨Û¨ªÛ, ÇìÙ©ß§Ô ®Ó½ªß£¨ ¨ªµÞ¡ßì¨Û¨ªÛ, £ß¨Û§Üë¨Û¨ªÛ, ½§®§ß¨Û§ì©ìß¨Û¨ªÛ Ê§ß²¾®¼ë²Ý²ÎªßªÛ. õ¾®¼ëÜßªÛ ¹Ü¤ß²®Ó½ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý²ßÜ ÷©ß½§ëªß² ó¨Û¨ªÛ ª±Û¼±Ç? ù²Ý²ÓÜ, ¡×¯Û£Û¼£ß²Ý²¾®¼ëÜ- ß®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁªÛ ©Úì§Ô½¡ß¥ÕëßëÛ, ó©Ó¹¨ß§Üë¸ ¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¹Ü¤ß²ßÒ´Ý¥ß² ©ìÓéìÙ¦²ßëÛ "ú¡ß¨Û§× ®Üë©½§ ´Ý¥®Üë:" ù²Ý±©¥Õ, ©ì½ª¡ß¨Û§Ô¡°ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ©ß¡®§ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë ó¨Û¨½ª, "§Ì®½ìÙ" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ÷©ß½§ëªÛ ù²Ý¾¡. µä©ß®¨ªÓ½±! õ²Ý²ÊªÛ, ó¨Û¨½§ß´ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ 'ó¨Û¨ªÛ ©Úì¸Þ½ª§Ô' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '÷¦ÞÆ¤Ý½£ßÑ' ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©Úì©¨Û¨Ì¡ÜÁ £ÛìÓë©Ú©§Ô½ë §ßì¡ß§ÔÌê©ªß² ó¨Û¨ªß¾¡ëß½, §§Ü®Üë§ÔìÓ¡Ü§ ®Ó ´ëßÒ©®Ìê© ó¨Û¨ ½©ß¹²§Ü§ß½ ½ß¡§Ü§Ô½ ½ìß¡©Ö¥Õ§²ß² ªÒ´ÝëÒ¡ÜÁ ó©§Üëß§Ô¡°ß½ §ßÇ¡Ü¡°ß²¾® ½§ß´Ë¡Ü§ªßëÛ, *µ¨Û¨Ô©ß§ß§Ô¡°Ü ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, ª¦¦©ìÙë¨Û§ªÛ ®¨ÛÇ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¡ÜÁªß©Ú½©ß½ $óÈ¡ÊÊ¥Õ¨ÛÇ õ®Ò¾¥ë µÞ®Ìê©ÊªÛ ¨£Ô§Ü§½§ëßªÓ§Ü§¾²ëÓ½±. *µ¸®ßµ½§ß´ªÛ ½©ß¡®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç* - ¡×¯Û, 'ó¨Û¨ ½§ß´ªÛ' ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§ÔÜ ¼£ß²Ý² ó§Ô¡ßìÓ¡½°ß½¥ á¥®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± ½§ß´ªÛ ©¡®§Ò©®¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙëÌê© ó¨¨Ûë ½§ß´§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§ÔëßªÓ½±. *ó©ÓªßªÛ µÞ®Ìê©®Ó½ìß§Ôëß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç* - ó©ÓªßªÛ ó¸¢Ü¡ßì ªª¡ßìÌê©ß¨Û¨ß¾¡ëß½ ó¨Û§ ó¸¢Ü¡ßìªª¡ßì¢Ü¡°ÓìÙ¦ÞÅªÛ '§Ü®ëºìµÞÇ©½®¨Û ªÛÌ§ÜË:' ù²Ý±©¥Õ ©¡®£Û½£´§Ü®

©ßì§¨Û§ÜëÌê©ªß² µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§ÔëßªÓ½±. ó¨Û¨½§ß´ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡ÜëªÛ ©Úì¦®®Ó®ì²ªß¡ÎªÛ, ó©Óªß¨ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±®ß¡ÜëªÛ ¨ª:©§ ®Ó®ì¦ªß¡ÎªÛ,

---

* µ¨Û¨Ô©ß§ªÛ - ¹¨Û¨Ô. $ óÈ¡ªÛ - ½ªß¡ªÛ, ô¾£.

µ¸®ßµ½§ß´ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô±®ß¡ÜëªÛ £ÇìÙ§Ü§×®Ó´Ó´Ý¥ªß² ¨ßìßë¦Þ©§®Ó®Üì¦ªß¡ÎªÛ ½ëß¹Ó§ÜÇ£Û ¼£ßÜßªÓ½±. ó©Óªß¨ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ßìÙ§Ü¾§ ó¨Û¨½§ß´ªÛ, µ¸®ßµ½§ß´ªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ ¨Å½® ó¨Û®ëÓ¡Ü¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç.

(ó®.) ó¨¨Û§ìªÛ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ Ê²Ý²ß¡ ÊÊºä®ß²®²Ý µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÜ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ¨Û§²Ý¾²ËªÛ óÈ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡ ½®¦Þ¥Õë®±Û¾± µß§Ô§Ü§Ìð¡Ô±ßìÙ - (õ©Ú©¥Õ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

48. õ©Ú©¥Õ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ ¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ ÊÊºä®ßëÛ µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô½ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§¨Ò¡ÜÁ ½ªßºµÓ§Ü§Ôë°ÎªÛ µªÛµßìªÛ ½ªÓ¥ß§©¥Õ ¡ß½º©ªÛ©¦ÞÆªÛ ¡ÜìªªÛ - ®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈÌê©ªß¡ÎªÛ, ¾®´Ý¦®§Ü®ßÈÌê©ªß¡ÎªÛ, ó³¨ß£Û£ß§¨ ¢Ü¡¾° µªÛ©ß§Ô§ÜÇ "ë§¨Û¨: ÉÌ½´ß ©®§Ô §§¨Û¨ßµÞ§µÞë ½§®§ß:" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë µ¡©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô½ ¨Ô½®§Ô§ÜÇ, ë§ß©ªÛ ©ß¡®§¡Ô¤Ý£Ô§Ü¡ßìÊªÛ©¦Þ¦Ó, ½§¸§ßì¦ªß§Üì§Ü¾§ËªÛ ©Úìµß§©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô½ëß½¥ ¹Ö®Ó¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ®Ì¨Û§ÔËªÛ §§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±©Ú©Ó§Ü§ ô£ßìÙë²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½ ¡Ô¤Ý£Ô§Ü¡ßì§Ü½§ß½¥ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ó©Óª§ªß¡ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ö³Ü®ì²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¨×£§Ü®§Ü¾§ óÈ£¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ô£ßìÙë²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓÜ½ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ó¹Ü¤¾§¾ë óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, à¾®´Ý¦® µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓÜ½ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ©ßì§¨Û§ÜìÙë§Ü¾§ óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, µªÛµßìÓ¡°Ü Ê²Ý²ÓÜÜ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ®Üëß®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ©Úìß©Úë§Ü§ÔÜÜ §Ü®¾ìËªÛ, ©Úìß©¡§Ü§ÔÜÜ ó§Üë®µßëÊªÛ, ®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓÜÜ ©ëÊªÛ, ½§¸§Ü§ÔÜÜ óÌ£ÔËªÛ, ôìÙ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, µÞ®Ìê©§Ü§ÔÜÜ ÷¦ìÙ§Ü§ÔËªÛ, µÞ®ìº¦§Ü§ÔÜÜ ó³¡Ü§ÔËªÛ, ÷§Ü½§³Üë®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜÜ ¼¡°ì®ÊªÛ, ÷©¡ßì®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜÜ ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤¾§ËªÛ ÷§Ü§ßì¡©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, óÈ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ½®ÆªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - õ©Ú©¥Õ "µªÛµßìÓëß² ½£§¨Ò¡ÜÁ" ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô, 'ó©Óªß¨ªÛ' ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§°®ß¡ ¨Å½® ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô§Ü§ óìÙ§Ü§®Ó½³´ªÛ ùÜß®±Û¾±ËªÛ §ÔÌÎ°Ü°ªÛ ©±Û±Ó *õ©Ú©¥Õ* ù²ÝÑ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ; *óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ ¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ* - µÞ®µÞ®Ìê©ß§Ô©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ óìÙ§Ü§¹Ü¤ß²ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ, *ÊÊºä®ßëÛ* - ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Üë½©ºëß µªÛµßì ¨Ô®ÜÌ§Ü§ÔëÓÜ õ£Û¾£Ë¾¥ë²ßëÛ, *µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô½ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§¨Ò¡ÜÁ* - µªÛµßì¨Û§²Ý²Ó½ ©Úì®ìÙ§Ü§Ô§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ - ó§ß®Ç

÷¥ªÛÉ õ±¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÜ §ß½² ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡ ½®¦ÞÅ¾¡ëß½, ó¢Ü
¢½² ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡Ô± ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ, *½ªßºµÓ§Ü§Ôë°ÎªÛ* - ©ÚìßÂ©Ú§Ô
µÓ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ, *µªÛµßìªÛ ½ªÓ¥ß§©¥Õ* - 'ª½¨ß®ß¡Ü¡ß¾ë: ¨ª:'
õ§Üëß§Ô ãìÙ¦Ó¾¡ëß½ ùªÛ¼©ÌªßÊßìÙ ©ÚìßìÙ§Ü§Ô§Ü§ß©Ú½©ß½
¡ì¦§Üìë§Ü§ßÍªÛ, ©¡®§©£ßìß§Ô¡°Ü
®ìß¾ª¡Ü¡ß¡ ©ÚìßìÙ§Ü§Ô§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¾¡½ë ©Úì½ëß¹²ªßªÓ½±. ó
¢Ü¢²ÓìßÊß¡ÔÜ ®Öìµä¨Û§ì©Úì¸ÞªìßëÒ¡ÜÁ ®¨Û§ ó¨ìÙ§Ü§½ª ©Ó§ÜÇ,
µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÜ ó¨Û®ëÊ¦Þ¥ßÁ¾¡¡ÜÁ ½¸Ç®ßëÛ ®ÓÅªÓ½±. ô¾¡ëßÜ
µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô½ ó¨Û®ëÓëß¾ª¡ÜÁ, *¡ß½º©ªÛ©¦ÞÆªÛ ¡ÜìªªÛ* - ¼©ßÏÇ
¡¯ÓËªÛ©¥Õ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± ¡Üìªªß®Ç, *®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈÌê©ªß¡ÎªÛ* - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë
®ìÙ¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü §Á§Ôëß¡ÎªÛ, ô£ÛìªÛ§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ§Ü §Á§Ôëß¡ÎªÛ, *¾®*
´Ý¦®§Ü®ßÈÌê©ªß¡ÎªÛ - §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¾®´Ý¦®§Ü®§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¨Û §Á§Ôëß¡ÎªÛ,
óÈ½ßª, ©Úì§Ô½ßª, ó§Ü¾ì®ìÙ¦ ®Ó©ß¡ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ÊÊºä¡Ü¡°ßëÛ
õÌ©Ú©ßìÙ¡Ü¼¡ÜßªÛ ¼£ß²Ý²§ß¡¡Ü ¡¥®Ç, *$ó³¨ ô£Û£ß§¨¢Ü¡¾°*
µªÛ©ß§Ô§ÜÇ - ÷©ìß¡¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, óë¨ß§Ôµ¢Ü¡Üìª¦¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ó©ªÛÌ§ÜË
¼§ß¥¡Ü¡ªß²

$ ó³¨ªÛ - ÷¦Î; ô£Û£ß§²ªÛ - ½©ßìÙ¾®.

ª¸ß©ß©ß§ÜË©¸ßìªß¡©Ú ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± £ß¨Û§Ô Ìê©ªß² ¡ìÙª®Ó©ß¡§Ü§ÔÍªÛ,
*®Üë§Ô©ß§ß§Ô¡°ÓÍªÛ ªì¦µªë§Ü§ÔÜ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô±
¹Ö®©Ú©ÚìßëÛ£Û£Ô§Ü§ß§Ô¡°ÓÍªÛ ®Üëß§Ô©ìÓ¸ßìßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡©Ú
©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± ¡ÜìÓëß®Ó½´´¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ ©¦ÞÆ¡Ô± £ß¡ß§Ô©¤Ý£¡ á£ÛªßÂ¦Þ¥
§Ô ¡ßìÙ©Ú©ßµ óë:©Ó¦Þ¥ß§Ô ©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾° §ßìÉ§Üìß§Ô¡Ð¾¥ë ½©ß
´¦ßìÙ§Ü§ªß¡ ©ìÓ¡Üì¸Ó§ÜÇ õ©Ú©¥Õ§Ü §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ£Û½£ìß§
¡ßìÙë¢Ü¡¾°©Ú ©¦Þ¦Ó ó³¨ß£Û£ß§¨¢Ü¡¾° µªÛ©ß§Ôëß½§, §²¡ÜÁ
½ëß¡ÜëªßÂ² µÞ§¢Ü¡°Ó½ ©ìÓÃ§Ü§ªß² ÷©ß§ß¨®ÜÌ§Ü§Ôëß½ ó¨Û¨ß§Ô¡¾°
µªÛ©ß§Ô§ÜÇ, *"ë§¨Û¨: ÉÌ½´ß ©®§Ô §§¨Û¨ß: §µÞë ½§®§ß:"*
ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ÉÌ´²ß²®²Ý ù¨Û§ §ÜÌ®Üë§Ü¾§ ó¨Û¨ªß¡ ÷¾¥ë²ß¡Ô±ß½²ß
ó®Ò¾¥ë õ´Ý¥½§®¾§¡ÐªÛ ó¨Û§ ó¨Û¨½ª ÷¾¥ëìß¡Ô±ßìÙ¡°Ü ù²ÝÑ
£ßµÞ§ÜìªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ©Úì¡ßìªß¡ *µ¡©§ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ©¡®§Ü®Ó*
´ë§Ü§Ô½ ¨Ô½®§Ô§ÜÇ - §ß²Ý ¨Ôë§ªß¡ ôìÙ¹Ó§Ü§ µªµÞ§ ®µÞÇ¡Ü¡¾°ËªÛ
"ó¨Û¨ß§ÜëªÛ ÉÌ½§ß¨ÛëµÞ§ªÛ" ù²ÝÑªÛ, "½ëß½ª ©¡Ü§Üëß ©ÚìëÛ£Û£§Ô"
ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©ìÓéìÙ¦©¡Ü§Ô½ëß½¥ ©¡®§Ü ®Ó
´ëªß¡ µªìÙ©Ú©¦ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó, *ë§ß©ªÛ ©ß¡®§¡Ô¤Ý£Ô§Ü¡ßìÊªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó* -
"ìµß¨Û §ßµµÞë" ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ©¡®§Ü ®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô½ ¨Ô½®§¨ªÛ ¼£ëÛ§
©§ßìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë £¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ§Ü §¡Ü¡§ß¡ ó®ìÙ¡°Ü ÷¡¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ
©ß¡®§ ®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô½ËªÛ µªìÙ©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ, *½§¸§ßì¦ªß§ÜìÙ§Ü¾§ËªÛ*
©Úìµß§©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô½ëß½¥ ¹Ö®Ó¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ - "§Ü®§×ë
É¡Ü½§ß¹Ü¹Ó§½£´ ½©ß¹Ó¨ß" ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'Á½ìßÌ£Û£Ô´Ý¥ªÛ É¤Ý£×§'
ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©¡®§È¡Üì¸ß§Ô¡Ð¦Þ¥ß² ©§ßìÙ§Ü§ªÓ½± ù²ÝÑ
©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô½ëß½¥ §²ÝÒ¥ªÛÉ §ìÓ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ§Ü §¡Ü¡ªß§Üì½ª É¹Ó§ÜÇ
¹Ö®Ó¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, *®Ì¨Û§ÔËªÛ §§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±©Ú©Ó§Ü§ ô£ßìÙë²Ý*
µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½ - ô£ßìÙë²Ý ¨Ô§ÜëµªÛµßìÓëß² ù²Ý¾² ®Ó´ëÖ¡ìÓ§ÜÇ
ìºÓ©Ú©§±Û¡ß¡§Ü §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ©ìª¡ÜÌ¾©ëß½ ó½¨¡ªß¡ ©Úìëßµ©Ú©¥ÛÅ,
¸Ó§¡ßª²ß¾¡ëß½ "ó±Óëß§² ó±Ó®Ó§Ü§ ó§Ü§ß" ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §²¡ÜÁ µ¡-

ßìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ÷©½§£Ô§ÜÇ õ©Ú©¥Õ ®Ì§Ü§©Ú©¥ÛÅªÛ
§§Ü®¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡°Ü ©Ó±¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ëÛ§ µÞ®ô£ßìÙë²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½,
¡Ô¤Ý£Ô§Ü¡ßì§Ü½§ß½¥ - "£ìÖìªÛ®µä®Ó¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ' ù²Ý±©¥Õ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë
ô§ÜªßÜªÖë¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ó§Ü§¾¡ÜÁ µªìÙ©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ ¨ÛëµÞ§©ì²ß² ©Ó²ÝÉ
õ®²Ý §²¡Ü¼¡²ÝÒª¼§ß²Ý±ÓÜß¾ªëß½ËªÛ ó§Ü§¾¡ÜÁ ½£´ªß²
©§ßìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ½¥§ß²Ý ¹Ö®Ó¡ÜÁª®²ß¾¡ëß½ËªÛ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ½£
´ªß² ©§ßìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó®²Ý §ÔÌ½ª²Ó¾ë©Ú ½©ß´Ó¡Ü¡Ô±½§
¡ìÙ§Ü§®ÜëªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ '¨ß¡Ô¤Ý£Ô§Ü ÁìÙ®Ö§' ù²Ý±©¥Õ §²Ý £
¡Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ§Ü §¡Ü¡ ó°ÎªÛ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ©¡ìÓ¡Ü¡Ô± Ìê©ªß² ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë§ÜÇ¥½²;
ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ó©Óª§ªß¡ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ - ô£ßìÙë²Ý §²Ý ¡ÜÌ¸§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ
®¨Û§½©ßÇ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¼©Ì¾ª¼ëÜßªÛ ó®²Ý Ê²Ý½² ¼£ßÜÓ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ
ó®Ò¡ÜÁ§Ü §°Ó¾¡¡ÜÁ Ê±Û©¥¡Ü ¼¡ßÅ¡Ü¾¡¡ÜÁ ó§Ô¡ßìªÓÜß§©¥Õ
©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¾¡ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ó¨Ô´Ý¥ß®¸ªß¾¡ëßÍªÛ
µÞ®ß§Ô¡ßì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ¤Ý ½£ìß§©¥Õ ®Ì¾¡ëßÍªÛ
ó©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ô§ÜªßÜªÖë¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ
ó®²§×²ªß¾¡ëß½ ®¤Ý£¾²ëÓÜßªÜ ó®Ò¡ÜÁ ÷¡©Ú©ßªÛ©¥Õ
®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, *ö³Ü®ì²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¨×£§Ü®§Ü¾§
óÈ£¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ* - ô£ßìÙë²Ý ¡ß¥Û¥§Ü§ß²Ý ö³Ü®ì¾²¡Ü ¡¦Þ¥
±Ó¨Û§®²ß¾¡ëß½ ö£Û®ìÒ¾¥ë µ¨Û¨Ô§ß²§Ü§ÔÜ, "¼©ßÌ°Ü-
ß§¼®²Ý¾²©Ú ¼©ßÌ°ß¡Ü¡Ô' ù²ÝÑªÛ '¨×£½²²Ý ¨Ô¾±¼®ß²ÝÑªÓ½²Ý'
ù²ÝÑªÛ 'ó©ìß§ µ¸µÞì©ß¹¨ªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'óªìÙëß§:º¡§Üì:' ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ß-
ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ½§ß´éëµÞ§Ü®ß§Ô¡¾° Ê²Ý½² ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ,
õ¨Û§®ß£ßìÙë²Ý Ê¡§Ü§ß½ ¨Ô§ÜëµªÛµßìÓëß² ù²Ý¾² ¨Ô§Üë®Óé§Ô¡ÜÁ
óìÙ¸²ßªÛ©¥Õ ©¦ÞÆ®½§! ù²ÝÑ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¨×£§Ü§²Ý¾ª¡¾° óÈµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ
©¦ÞÆ®ÇªÛ; *ô£ßìÙë²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ó¹Ü¤¾§¾ë*

$ ®Üë§Ô©ß§ªÛ - ®Üëµ¨©ß¡ªÛ

óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ - ô£ßìÙë²ß²®²Ý ö£Û®ì¾² ÷©¡ìÓ§Ü§®²ß¾¡ëß½
ó¹Ü¤²ß²®Ò¡ÜÁ ó±Óëß§ óìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°§Ü §ªÛ ÷©½§£ß§Ô¡°ß½
ó±ÓËªÛ©¥Õ ©¦Þ¦Ó²®²ßëÛ ó®²Ý ¡ÜÌ¾©ëß½§ß²Ý ùÜß®±Û¾±ËªÛ
ó±Ó¨Û§ÔÌ¨Û§ßÍªÛ §²¡ÜÁ ü²ÝÑ¨Û¼§ìÓëß§®¾²©Ú½©ß½ëÓÌ¨ÛÇ
§²ÝÒ¾¥ë ó¸¢Ü¡ßì§Ü§ß½ ¹Ü¤ß§ÜÌ§Ü®§Ü¾§ Ê²Ý²Ó¥ßªÜ ©Ó²Ý¾²ËªÛ
ó®²Ý µ²Ý²Ó§ÔëÓÜ ®Ó½£´ óìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡¾°ËªÛ ¼©ÑªÛ©¥Õ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë
ó¹Ü¤ß²§Ü¾§ óÈµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ®ÇªÛ, ô£ßìÙë²Ý Ê²Ý½² §²Ý
µìÙ®¹Ü¤§Ü®ªÛ Ê²Ý²Ó¥Û¥ßÜ µÞ®Ìê©¸ß¨Ô ®ÌªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¡Ì§ÜÇ., *à¾®´Ý¦®*
µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓ½ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ©ßì§¨Û§ÜìÙë§Ü¾§ óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ - à¾®
´Ý¦®ìÙ¡°Ü ô¡Ô±ßìÙ¡°Ü - ª§Üëª©§§Ü§ÔÜ ©ÚÌ§Ô©ß§Ô§Ü§ óìÙ§Ü§¨Ô
´Ý¾¥¾ëË¾¥ë®ìÙ¡°ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡°Ü. ù¢Ü¢½²¹¼ë²Ý²ÓÜ; §ªÛÊ¾¥ë ô§Üª
- ô§ÜªÖë¢Ü¡°ÓÌ¦Þ¥ÕÍªÛ ó¸ªÛªª§Ü®¢Ü¡°Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ó¾®ëÓÌ¦ÞÅªÛ
©¡®§§×¨ªß¡ÎªÛ, ©ß¡®§§×¨¢Ü¡°ß¡ÎªÛ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ ó®ìÙ¡Ð¾¥ë
Á¦ßÈ©®ß§Ô ¾¡¢Ü¡ìÙë¢Ü¡½° §ßì¡½©ß´¡½©ß¡Üë¢Ü¡°ß¡ ¨Ô¾²§ÜÇ '£-
Ó©Ú©Ó²Ý±Óëß¦Þ¼¥ªÛ¾ª£Û ¼£²Ýª£²Ýªß¨Û§ìªÛ ¡ß©Ú©ìÙ'
ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë, §ªÛÊ¾¥ë ó§Ô¡ßì§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ üÌ £-
Ó©Ú©Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ëÓÌ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡°ßëÛ '£ªë¨Û§Üë¡ª§ÜË¡ÜìªÛ½ª¡ßõ®'
ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ §ªÛ¾ªëß£ÛìëÓ¡ÜÁª®ìÙ¡¾°ËªÛ ô©Ó¹ß§Üëß§Ô¡°ßÍªÛ ó¸
¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°ßÍªÛ ô§Üªß©¸ßìß§Ô¡°ßÍªÛ ®ÌªÛ ó²ìÙ§Ü§¢Ü¡°ßÜ
µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ üÌ £Ó©ÚÉªÛ ®ßìß§©¥Õ ©¦ÞÆª®ìÙ¡°ßëÛ, §§Ü§§×ë ®Ó
´ë§Ü§ÔÜ §¢Ü¡¾°©Ú½©ß½ óÈ´Ý¥ß²©ìÙë¨Û§ªß¡ ¨¥©Ú©Ó§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ
½©ßÌ©®ìÙ¡°ß² à¾®´Ý¦®£ÛìÖ¾ëË¾¥ë®ìÙ¡°ß¡Ô± à¾®´Ý¦®ìÙ¡°Ü
ù²Ý±©¥Õ. õ©Ú©¥ÕëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô± à¾®´Ý¦®ìÙ¡°Ü µ¨Û¨Ô§ß²§Ü§ÔÜ
©ßì§¨Û§Üë§Ü¾§ëÒµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ëß®Ç - ¾®´Ý¦®§Ü®§Ü§ÔÜ
ó®ìÙ¡½°ß½¥ µªß²ªß¡§Ü §²Ý¾²¹¼ë¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ó¸¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°ß½
µÞ®Ìê©¸ß¨Ô ©Ó±¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ®ìÙ§Ü§ÔëßªÜ 'ù²Ý¾²ëßÐªÛ ©ìªìÙ'
ù²ÝÑªÛ, '¼£²Ýª¼£²Ýª¨Û§ì¢Ü¡ß©Ú©ìÙ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '§ß°Ü ¼§ßÏ®ßìÙ ù²Ý±¾-
½ªßìÙ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '£ÔÑªßª²Ó£ìÙ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'ù¢Ü¡°Ü ½¡ß¡ÜÁ¥Õ' ù²ÝÑªÛ,
'¨ªÛ¾ªëß¥Û¼¡ß°ÜÐªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, ô¯Û®ßìÙ¡ÐªÛ ó®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁ
óÈÁ¦ªß¡ ô£ßìÙëìÙ¡ÐªÛ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ ©Úì¡ßì§Ü§ßÍªÛ, 'ª§Ü©¡Ü§¹¨®ß§Üµ-
ÜëªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'ªª ª§Ü©¡Ü§©¹Ü½§´í' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'ëµÞªÓ¨ÛªÛ½-
£Û½£©Ó®ìÙ§Ü§½§' ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± §ÔÌÊ¡©Ú©¥ÕëßÍªÛ, §²ÝÒ¾¥ë
ô§Üª-ô§ÜªÖë¢Ü¡°Ü õì¦ÞÅ½ª ó®ìÙ¡°§×¨¢Ü¡°ßªÛ©¥Õ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô§ÜÇ
§§Üµ¨Û¨Ô§ß²¢Ü¡°ÓÜ, 'õ¨Û¨Ô¾²Î ©Ó±¨Û§½©ß½§ ¡ÜÌ§¡ÜÌ§Üë²Ý' ù²Ý²-
ßªÛ©¥Õ ½¡® ©ßì§¨Û§ÜìÙë§Ü¾§ ÷¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡½ë µÞ®Ìê©¼ª²ÝÑ
óÈµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ®ÇªÛ, ë§Ü®ß ©ß¡®§©ìÙë¨Û§ªß²
©¡®§Ü©ßì§Ü¨Ûë§Ü¾§£Û ¼£ß²Ý²ß½ ù²Ý²ÓÜ ó©Ú©¥Õ£Û ¼£ßÜ-
¼®ß¦Þ¦ßÇ. ¡×½¯ 'ö£Û®ì²Ý µ¨Û¨Ô§ÔëÓÜ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ¨×£§Ü®§Ü¾§
óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ' ù²ÝÑ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ§ÔÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ õ
¢Ü½¡ ©ß¡®§©ßì§¨Û§ÜìÙë½ª óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¡£Û ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±Ç.
©Úì¡ì¦§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ£Û ½£Ì®ÇªÛ õÇ½®ëÓ½±. *µªÛµßìÓ¡°Ü Ê²Ý²ÓÜ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë*
®ÜëßÜ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë óÈµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ - 'ô©Úì¸ÞªµÞ§ªÛ©©ìÙë¨Û§ßªÛ'
ù²ÝÑªÛ, '©Úì¸Þªß§ÜëßµÞµ¡ß½§®ß:' ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
ó¨ß§Ôëß¡ £©Ú§ß§Ô®Ó´ë©Úìß®¦Þë§Ü§ß½ ©¡®§Ü®ÓÊ¡ìßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±
µªÛµßìÓ¡°Ü ¨Å½® '½ë ¡¦Þ¥¡Ü¨Ç°µÖ¨°Ó¨ßºªßß:' 'ªÇµí§²©Úì©¨Û¨ß:'
ù²ÝÑªÛ, '¾©¢Ü¡ª§Ü§¦Þ¼¥ìÓëÜ ©¥Û¥ìÙ©Ú©Óìß²Ý' ù²ÝÑªÛ,

'¼§ß¾¥ë§Ü§Ç°®ÊªÛ á¾¥ËªÛ ¼©ßÓ¨ÛÇ' ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô± ô¡ßìªß²
¾®´Ý¦®½®´§Ü§ßÍªÛ ©Úì©¨Û¨¾§ëßÍªÛ ¹Ü¤ß¨ß§Ô¡°ßÍªÛ ó¨Û§
µªÛµßìÓ¡°Ó±Û ¡ß¥Û¥ÕÜ §ª¡ÜÁ¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¨ÛÇ°Ü° ½ª²Ý³⁄4ª ½®Ñ©ß¥Û¾¥
óÈµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦ÞÆ®ÇªÛ, *©ÚìßÚë§Ü§ÔÜ §Ü®¾ìËªÛ* - ¡ßªÛ½¨ìÜ©¥ÕÜ,
½©ß¡Ô±Ç ù²Ý±ÓÌ©Ú©§²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ '½©±ÛÑ¡ÜÁ§Ü§Ü®ìÓ¡Ü¾¡'
ù²Ý±©¥Õ½ë £×¡ÜìªßÁ¦ßÈ©®¾¡¢Ü¡ìÜëÌê©ªß² ÉÌ´ßìÜ§Ü§ªÛ
µÓ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¡½®ÆªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± §Ü®¾ìËªÛ, *©Úìß©¡§Ü§ÔÜ ó§Üë®µßëÊªÛ* -
ª¸ß®Ó£Û®ßµéìÜ®¡ªß¡ µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßëªß² ö£Û®ì¾²¡ÜÁ±Ó§ÜÇ©Ú
©¦Þ¦Ó² ®ì¦Ìê¾©ëß² ©Úì©§Ü§ÔëÓÜ ó§Üë®µßëÊªÛ, ë§Ü®ß µß§¨ß¨Û§ì
¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁªÛ µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßëªß² õ¨Û§ ©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁªÛ µªß² ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô
©¦Þ¦Ó±Û½±! ó¢Ü¢²ß¡ß½§ ¡×¯Û£Û¼£ß²Ý² ©ÚìßÚëßÈÁ¦ªß¡®Ó½±
õ¨Û§©Úìß©¡¨Û§ß²ÓÌ©Ú©Ç ù²ÝÑ, ©Úìß©¡®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
ó§Üë®µßëÊ¦Þ¥ßªÛ©¥Õ ®ìÜ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ.
®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓÜ ©ëÊªÛ - ¡×¯Û£Û¼£ß²Ý² ®Ó½ìß§Ô©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÍªÛ
©Ö§ÔËªÛ ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ©Úìß©¡§Ü§ÔÜ ó§Üë®µßëÊªÛ ù²Ý±®¨¨Û§ìªÛ,
®Ó½ìß§ÔëÓÜ ©ëÊªÛ ù²ÝÑ µß§Ô¡Ü¾¡ëÓ²ß½ëÓ¨Û§ ®Ó½ìß§Ô
©Úìß©¡ªß¡Ô± µÓ§Ü½§ß©ßë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ô¡°ß¡Ô±®±Û¾±
®Ó®ºÓ¡Ü¡Ô±§ß¡¡Ü¡¥®Ç: *½§¸§Ü§ÔÜ óÌ£ÔËªÛ* - ¡×¯ÓÜ¼£ß²Ý²
©Úìß©Úë©Úìß©¡¢Ü¡°ÓÜ §Ü®¾ìËªÛ ó§Üë®µßëÊ¾¥ë²ßëÛ
§§ÈÁ¦ªß¡ ®Ó¸Ó§¨Ô´Ó§Ü§ ®Ó´ë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ¨¾£ë±Û±®²ß¾¡ëß½
®Ó©Úì©§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁ Êêªß² ½§¸§Ü§ÔÜ óÌ£Ô©Ó±¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ
®ìÜ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡, ô£ßìÜë½²
©Úìß©Úë©Úìß©¡¢Ü¡°Óì¦ÞÅªÛ ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡ÜÁª®²ß¾¡ëß½ §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
§Ü®¾ìËªÛ, ó§Üë®µßëÊÊ¦Þ¥ßëÛ ó®±ÛÑ¡ÜÁ ®Ó½ìß§Ôëß² ½§¸§Ü§Ô²Ý
©¡Ü¡Ü óÌ£Ô ©Ó±¡ÜÁªÛ©¥Õ ®ìÜ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ù²ÝÑªßªÛ. *ôìÜ§Ü§ÔËªÛ* -
½§¸§Ü§ÔÜ óÌ£Ô ½§ß²Ý±Ó²½©ß½§ ¡ÜÌ§¡ÜÌ§Üë²ß¾¡ëß½ 'ªÛÌ§ÜËªÛ
©ÚìÓëªÓ®ß§Ô§ÔªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ ô¡Ü¾¡®ÓÅªÛ¼©ßÏ¼§¦Þ½¦' ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ß-
ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ©ìÜË´Ó§ß¨Û½¨ß©ìÓ¨®¨×§¨ÛëßµªÛ ½©ß½-
ëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ë²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ 'ù¨Û¨ß°Ü ¨ßÒ²Ý¾² ëÓ²Ó®¨ÛÇ áÅ®½²' ù²ÝÑªÛ
'á®Ó¡Ü¼¡ß°ÜÐ¢Ü¡ßªÛ õ²Ý²Ý¢ÜÁÑ¡ß½§ß' ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
õ¨Û§ ½§¸§Ü¾§£Û £¥¡Ü¼¡² ®ÓÅ®Ó§ÜÇ ½§®ìÖìÜ §ÔÌ®¥ÕëÓÜ
½£ìÜ§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß°ÜÐªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ôìÜ§Ü§Ô¾ëË¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ,
µÞ®Ìê©§Ü§ÔÜ ÷¦ìÜ§Ü§ÔËªÛ - ©¡®§Ü©Úìß©Ú§Ô µÓ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ ¡ìÜª,
£ìÖì ®Ó£Ô´Ý¥²ßëÛ µªÛµßì§Ü§ÔÜ ®ìÜ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª®²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ëß½
Á¦§ÜìëµªÛµìÜ¡Ü¡§Ü§ßÍªÛ, ©Úì¡ÜÌ§Ô µªÛ©¨Û§§Ü§ßÍªÛ µ¸®ßµ ½§ß
´§Ü§ßÍªÛ ¡ß§ß£Ô§Ü¡ªß¡ §ßìÉ§Üìß§Ô¡°ßÍªÛ ó¸¢Ü¡ßìß§Ô¡°Ü ©Ó±¨ÛÇ
'®Ó¦ÞÆ°ßìÜ ¼©ÌªßÛ±Û¡¥Õ¾ª ¼£ëÛ®ß¾ìË¤Ý ¼£ÑªÛ' ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ
©¡®§©£ßìß§Ô¡°Ü µªÛ©®Ó¡ÜÁªß¾¡ëß½ õ©Ú©¥Õëß² ®Üë®¸ßì
¢Ü¡°ß½ §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ ¸ß¨Ô ®ìß§©¥Õ µÞ®Ìê©§Ü§ÔÜ µ§ß
¼§°ÓÎ¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ; ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ µÞ®Ìê©§Ü§ÔÜ ÷¦ìÜ§Ü§Ôëß®Ç -
ô£ßìÜë ÷©½§£ª¥ÕëßÛ ®¨Û§ óìÜ§Ü§®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°ß½ µÓ§Ü§Ô§Ü§
µÞ®Ìê©Ê¾¥ë®²ß¾¡ëß½ §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ µÓ§Ü§Ô©Ú©Ó§Ü§ óìÜ§Ü§
®Ó½³´¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ®ÓµÞªÛÌ§ÔëÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ù²ÝÑ¨Û
¼§°ÓÎ¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ó¢Ü
¢²ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¡×¯Û©ÚìµÞÇ§ªß² ©ìÜ®§ÜìëÜ§ÔÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ Á¦ßÒ©®
¾¡¢Ü¡ìÜë¢Ü¡°ÓÜ ª±©Ú©Ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ¼§°ÓÎ¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ

ù²ÝÑ¤Ý¼£ßÜ ®¾ªËªÛ., *µÞ®Ìº¦§Ü§ÔÜ ó³¡Ü§ÔËªÛ* - §²ÝÒ¥ªÛÉ õÌ¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ
§²Ý µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ½§¸§Ü¾§ËªÛ ö£Û®Ì½² ÌºÓ¡ÜÁª®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ,
ô£ßÌÙë½² ÌºÓ¡ÜÁª®²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ óÈµ¨Û§Ô§ÜÇ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë Ìº²§Ü§Ô²ßÜ £
¡Ü§ÔëÓÜß§®²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÇªÛ, §²Ý µÞ®Ìê©§Ü¾§©Ú ©ßÌÙ§Ü§ßÍªÛ
ó®ÌÙ¡½°ëÓ½± Ìº¡ÌÙ¡°Ü, *÷§Ü½§³Üë®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô¬ÜÜ ¼¡°Ì®ÊªÛ* -
÷§Ü½§£Ûëªß² ö£Û®Ì²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡¦ÞëÊªÛ, *÷©¡ßÌ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤¾§ËªÛ* - ÷©¡ßÌ²ß² ô£ßÌÙë²Ý ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤§ßÈµ¨Û§ß²ÊªÛ
ë§Ü®ß ÷§Ü½§£Ûë®Ó´ëªß² ö£Û®Ì¾²Ë©¡ÌÓ§Ü§®ÌÙ¡°ß¡Ô±
©ÓÌß¥Û¥ÕëßÌÙ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô µÞ®ß£ßÌÙë²°®ß¡Î¦Þ¥ß² ÁÌ¡Ü¡¼°Üß¾ÌËªÛ
÷©¡ßÌ¡Ìß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÓ, §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤§ßÈµ¨Û§ß¨Ê¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. õ®ÌÙ¡¼°Ü-
ßÌÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ½£´Ó ó®²Ó½±! ó®¾²ëÓ½± õ®ÌÙ¡Ð©¡ÌÓ¡ÜÁªÇ! õ®ÌÙ¡¾°§Ü
§ß½²Ë©¡ÌÓ¡Ü¾¡ëß½ ÷©¡ßÌ§Ü®ÊªÛ ó®²Ý±²¡Ü½¡Ë°Ü°Ç.
÷§Ü§ßÌ¡©ÚÌ§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ - ÷§Ü§ßÌ¡ÒªÛ ó®½²ëÓ½±! 'µÞ®ß©Óªß¨ªÛ'
ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§ÔÜ ö£Û®Ìß©Óªß¨ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý²Ç -
'µªÛµßÌÌßÌÙ¦®ª¡Ü¨ß¨ßªÛ' ù²Ý±©¥Õ ®Ó´ÝÆ½©ß§ªß¾¡ëß½ óµß§ßÌ¦ªß²
µªÛµß½Ìß§Ü§ßÌ¡§Ü®ªÛ ö£Û®Ì²½§ëßëÛ, §§§Ô´Ý¥ß² ®Ó½³´§Ü§ßÍªÛ,
§§Ü©ÚÌ©ß®§Ü§ßÍªÛ õ®ÌÙ¡¼°ÜßÌÙ¡ÜÁªÛ §§×ëªß² ÷§Ü§ßÌ¡§Ü®ªÛ
®¨Û§©¥Õ. ô¡, ÷§Ü½§£Ûë§Ü® - ÷©¡ßÌ§Ü®, ÷§Ü§Ìß¡§Ü®¢Ü¡°Ü Êê²ÝÑªÛ
ó®Ò¡Ü½¡Ë°Ü°Ç ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÓ, §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¼¡°Ì®ÊªÛ,
¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤¾§ËªÛ ÷§Ü§ßÌ¡§Ü®©ÚÌ§Ô©§Ü§ÔË¼ªÜßªÛ §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô½
óÒµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ, ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë®Ó´ë§Ü§Ô-
Ü ¼¡°Ì®§Ü® ®ß¡Üë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ õ²Ý²¼ªßÌ ½ëß¹¾²ËÊ¦ÞÅ. ó§ß®Ç - '½®§ªÛ
®ÜßÌÙ¡°Ü' ù²Ý¡Ô±¾©½ë 'ö£Û®Ì²Ý ÷§Ü½§£Ûë²ßëÛ, ©ß¡®§ÌÙ¡°Ü
÷©¡ßÌ¡ÌÙ¡°ß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÍªÇ; ó§Ü¾§£Û ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ §²¡ÜÁ
ö£Û®Ì®Ó´ëªÛ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë½ªß, ©ß¡®§®Ó´ëªÛ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë½ªß
ô£ßÌÙë®Ó´ëªÛ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë½ªß ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÓ õ³¾® Êê²ÝÌÓÍªÛ
¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ '½§Îª±Û±±Ó½ë²Ý' ù²ÝÒªÛ©¥Õ ô£ßÌÙë®Ó´ÝëªÛ
÷§Ü½§£ÛëªßëÛ, ó¨Û§ ô£ßÌÙë§Ü®ªÛ 'ô£ßÌÙë©§ªÛ ù²ÝÑ §²Ó½ë¼ëßÌ
©§ªÛ, óÇÎ°Ü°Ç ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßÌÙ¡Ü½¡' ù²ÝÑ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½
ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßÌÙ ©¡Ü¡Ó½ëßëÛ '¡£Û£§ß' ù²Ý¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë
à©Ì§ß¯Û®ß²ß¡Ô± ÷§Ü½§£Ûë§ÜÇ¡ÜÁ '¨Ô§Üë£§ÜÌ¡Ü¡¨:' ù²ÝÑ
Ìßª©¡Ü§Ô®Ó½Ìß§Ô ù²Ý±ÓÌ¨Û§ à£§ÜÌ¡Ü¨ß¯Û®ß¾²©Ú½©ß½ õ¢ÜÁªÛ
©¡®§Ü®Ó´ëªÛ ®Ó½Ìß§Ô ù²ÝÑ ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßÌÙ ©¡Ü¡Ó½
¼¡°Ì®©ÚÌ§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, ÷©¡ßÌ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤Ý¾§ ô®Ç
÷§Ü½§£Ûë ®Ó´ëªÛ ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßÌß¡©Ú ©ÌÓ£Û½£§Ô§Ü§©Ó²ÝÉ 'à¾£-
¨ß§Ü ¡Ì¦ß ©ÌÓ¦ßª§§Ü§ßªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ 'áÌß§Ô¨ß§ÁÌ½¡£Ê¡ß§Üë ÉªÛµßªÛ'
ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ÷§Ü½§£Ûë®Ó´ë§Ü¾§ Ë©¡ÌÓ¡ÜÁª®Ìß²
áÌ§Ü§ß¯Û®ß²Ý, §ÔÌ¡ÜÁÌ¾¡©Ú©Ó°Ü°ß²Ý, §ÔÌª¾ëß¯Û®ßÌß²
§ÔÌ®ßëÛ¼ªß¯Ó©Ú©Ó°Ü¾° Ê§ß²®ÌÙ¡°ß½ë²Ý½±ß ¨ßªÛ õ¨Û§
÷§Ü½§£Ûë§Ü¾§ ©Ó§Ü§Ç ù²ÝÑ ÷©¡ßÌ¡ÌÙ¡°ß² ó®ÌÙ¡°Ü ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤§ßÈµ¨Û§ß²ÊªÛ ÷¾¥ëÌßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡. ë§Ü®ß ÷§Ü½§£Ûë ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ
¼¡°Ì®ÊªÛ ÷©¡ßÌ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤¾§ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ß²Ý²Ç '÷©¡ßÌÙë®µÞÇ
¼¡°Ì®§Ü§ß½' ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§ÔÜ õ®ÌÙ§ß½ª à®£² é´¦§Ü§ÔÜ
ô£ßÌÙë¾² Ë©¡ÌÓ§Ü§ ö£Û®Ì¾² ªÓ¡ÎªÛ ÷©¡ßÌ¡²Ý ù²ÝÑªÛ óÌ°Ó£Û
¼£ëÛ¾¡ëß½ ô£ßÌÙë½² ÷§Ü½§£Ûë ®Ó´ëªß² ©Ó²ÝÉ ô£ßÌÙë¾²

Ë©¡ìÓ§Ü§ ö£Û®ì²Ý ªÓ¡ÎªÛ ÷©¡ßì¡²ß¾¡ëÓ²ß½ §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ÜÌ§¤§ßÒµ¨Û§ß²Ê¾¥ëìßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜÎªßªÛ. ë§Ü®ß - ÷§Ü½§£Ûë ®Ó´ëªÛ ô£ßìÙë²ß²½©ßÇ "Ã°Ü°Ó¡Ü¡ßÜ ½®¦ÞÅªß©Ú½©ß½" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ô£ßìÙë¾²£Û ½£ìÙ§ÜÇ ¾®§Ü§ ª¸ß©ß¡®§¾ì ÷©¡ßì¡ìÙ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÓ §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤§ßÒµ¨Û§ß²ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó¡Ü ¼¡ß¦Þ¥ÕÌ¡Ü¾¡ ù²ÝÑ¤Ý ¼£ßÜ®¾ªËªÛ. ë§Ü®ß, ÷§Ü½§£Ûë ®Ó´ëªÛ ù²ÝÑ ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ß¾ì£Û ¼£ßÜÓ, ÷©¡ßì ®Ó ´ëªÛ ù²ÝÑ ó¨Û§ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë§Ü¾§ ÷©¡ìÓ§Ü§ ô£ßìÙë¾² ÷©¡ßì¡²ß¡£Û ¼£ßÜÓ §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤§ßÒ µ¨Û§ß²Ê¾¥®²ßëÓÌ¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ù²Ý²ÓÍªÛ ½£ÌªÛ. ÷§Ü§ßì¡ ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ôëß®Ç ¡×¯Û©ÚìµÞÇ§ªß² ©ìÙ®§ÜìëÊªÛ ÷§Ü½§£Ûëªß²½©ßÇ µªÛµß½ìß§Ü§ìß¡ ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§Ô Êê²ÝÑ ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ÷¾¥ë²ßëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÓÌ©Ú¾©£Û ¼£ßÜÍ§Ü. ó²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ Êê²ÝÑ ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ §²¡ÜÁ ù¨Û§ ®Ó´ëªÛ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë½ªß ó§Ü¾§½ë ÷§Ü§ßì¡ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼£ßÜÓ±Û±ß§Ü. ë§Ü®ß ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßìÙ ÷§Ü½§£ÛëìÙ ù²Ý±ÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ óìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ ÷©¡ìÓ§Ü§ ô£ßìÙë ®Ó´ë½ª ÷§Ü§ßì¡ªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¨Ô¾²¡Ü¡Ô±§ßÜ ô£ßìÙë²Ó¥§Ü§ÔÜ ÷©¡ßì¡§Ü®½ª¹¼ëß¯Óë ÷§Ü§ßì¡§Ü®ªÛ ¼£ßÜÍªÛ©¥Õ ù¢Ü¢½²¹¼ë²Ý²ÓÜ; ©Úì§ª©ìÙ®ªß² ©¡®§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü¾§ Ë©¡ìÓ§ÜÇªÛ, £ÌªìÙ®ªß² ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ß¾ì £Ìª½£´Ó ù²ÝÒªìÙ§Ü§§Ü¾§ ÷©½§£Ô§ÜÇªÛ ÷©¡ìÓ¡ÜÁª®²ß¾¡ëß½, §§§×²ªß² ÷©¡ßì¡§Ü®½ªË°Ü°Ç. µºßÇ§Ü§ìß¡§Ü®ªÛ ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßìÙ¡Ü½¡Ë¦Þ¥ß¾¡ëß½ "¨Á½ìßìÙ¨¥ìµÞ§Üìß§ß" ù²Ý±©¥Õ ùªÛ¼©ÌªßÒ¾¥ëÎªÛ, ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßÌ¾¥ëÎªÛ µªÛ©¨Û§ªß² ÷§Ü§ìß¡§Ü®ªÛ ô£ßìÙë®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ÷©¡ìÓ§ÜÇ£Û ¼£ßÜÍª®Ò¡ÜÁ. ó¢Ü¢²ª²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ ÷§Ü½§£Ûë ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¼¡°ì®ÊªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô Êê²ÝÑ ®ß¡Üë§Ü§ßÍªÛ ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²Ý ÷§Ü½§£ÛëìÙ ù²Ý¡Ô± ¼¡°ì® ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ, §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ÷©¡ßì§Ü®ª¥Õëß¡ ®Ì¡Ô± ¡ÜÌ§¹Ü¤§ßÒµ¨Û§ß²ÊªÛ §§Ü®Ó´ë½ª ÷§Ü§ßì¡ªÛ ©Úì§Ô©§ÜëÒ®ìÙ§Ü§²ÊªÛ ¼£ß²Ý²¼§²ÝÑ õ®Ü®ß¡Üë¢Ü¡Ð¡ÜÁ©Ú ¼©ßÌ°ß¡ÎªßªÛ. ô¡, ÷§Ü½§£Ûë§Ü® - ÷©¡ßì¡§Ü® - ÷§Ü§ßì¡§Ü®¢Ü¡°Ü Êê²ÝÑªÛ ©Úì§ª½£´Óëß² ùªÛ¼©ÌªßÒ¡ÜÁ ÷¦Þ¥ßªß©Ú½©ß½ £Ìª½£ ´Óëß² ùªÛ¼©Ìªß²ßìÙ¡ÜÁªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ßëÓÌ¡Ü¡Ô±©¥Õ *óÈ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ½®ÆªÛ.* ®ìÙ¦ß³ÜìªßÈ Ìê©ªß¡ÎªÛ ù²Ý©Ç Ê§ß¡ ¨Å®ÓÍ°Ü°®±Û½±ßÅ "µªÛµßìÓ¡°Ü Ê²Ý²ÓÜ §²ÝÒ¾¥ë ®Üëß®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¾ë ëÒµ¨Û§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ" ù²Ý©§×±ß²¾® ëÒ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ½®¦ÞÅ®Ç Ê¡ÜëªßÚ½©ß½ '©Úìß©Úë§Ü§ÔÜ §Ü®¾ìËªÛ' ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô ¨ÅÎ°Ü°®±Û½±ßÅ '÷§Ü§ßì¡ ©Úì§Ô©§Ü§ÔËªÛ' ù²Ý©§×±ß²¾®ËªÛ óÈ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡Ü¾¡ËªÛ ó®£Ûëß½©ºÓ§ªÛ. ó©Ú½©ßÇ§ß²Ý óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£ ¡ ¹Ü¤ß½¨ß§ëÊ²Ý²ß¡ ÊÊºä®ß²®²Ý µªÛµßìªÛ ½ªÓ¥ß§©¥Õ µªÛµßì§Ü§Ô½ ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô§ÜÇ©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ ¡ß½º©ªÛ ¡Üìªªß®Ç.

(ó®.) õ²Ó½ªÜ õ®Ü®ìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ü¤ß¨ÊªÛ §§ÈÁ¦ªß¡ óÈ ´Ý¥ß²ÊÊ¦Þ¥ßëÛ ó®±ÛÑ¥²Ý á¥Õ ®ßÏª¨Û§ ÊÊºí ö£Û®ìÒ¡Ü¡ßÁ ªß¡ßì®Ó½£ ´ªÓ²Ý²¼§²ÝÑ óÌ°Ó£Û¼£ëÛëß ¨Ô²ÝÑ ¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ©Úì©¨Û§ªÓ¾§ ¨Ô¡ªÓ§Ü§ÌÐ¡Ô±ßìÙ. (õ©Ú©¥Õ) ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô.

49. õ©Ú©¥Õ ¹Ü¤ß¨ßÈ´Ý¥ß¨¢Ü¡½°ß½¥ á¥Õ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª®²Ý - ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ©Ú ©ÓìßÛ¥Õªßì ÓÍªÛ, ¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§ìÓÍªÛ ó§Üë¨Û§ß©Óª§ ®Ó´ëªß¡¡Ü¡¥®²Ý.

óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ªÛ µªÛéìÙ¦ªÛ.
à ©Ó°Ü¾°½ß¡ß£ßìÙëìÙ §ÔÌ®¥Õ¡½° ³ì¦ªÛ.

(®Üëß.) ó§ß®Ç - *õ©Ú©¥Õ ¹Ü¤ß¨ßÈ´Ý¥ß¨¢Ü¡½°ß½¥ á¥Õ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª®²Ý* - ó§ß®Ç:- õ©Ú¾© ù²ÝÑ µÓªÛ¸ß®½-ß¡¨¨Ûëßë§Ü§ß½, µªÛµßìÓëß² ½£§²²Ý ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô, "õ©Ú©¥Õ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ ©Ó±¨ÛÇ" ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡Üë§Ü§°ÎªÛ, õ¨Û§ ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ óìÙ§Ü§©¦ÞëÛ£¡§Ü¾§ËªÛ §§Ü®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÜ ¹Ü¤ß¨ÊªÛ ÷¦Þ¥ß¡½®¦ÞÅªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¹Ü¤ß²§Ü¾§ËªÛ, ®ìÙ¦ß£ÛìªóÈÌê©ªß¡ÎªÛ ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¡Ô ÷§Ü§ßì¡ ©ÚÌ©§Ü§ÔËªÛ óÈ®ìÙ§Ü§ÔËªÛ ù²Ý¡Ô± ®ß¡ÜëªÑ§Ôëß¡ õ¨Û§ ½£§²Ò¡ÜÁ ø¥ªÛÉ õÌ¡ÜÁª°ÎªÛ ó¨Û§ ¹Ü¤ß¨ßÈÌê©ªß¡ ¨¥¡ÜÁ¾¡õÁ ½®¦Þ¥Õë ©Úì©¨Û¨§Ô¨£ìÙëßÌê©ªß² óÈ´Ý¥ß¨§Ü¾§Ë¨Û §ÔÌÎ°Ü°§Ü§Ô½ ¾®§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ *õ©Ú©¥Õ ¹Ü¤ß¨ßÈ´Ý¥ß¨¢Ü¡½°ß½¥ á¥Õ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª®²Ý* ù²Ý¡Ô±ßìÙ. *ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ* - ¡×¯Ó±Û ¼£ß²Ý² ¹Ü¤ß¨ªÛ óÈ´Ý¥ß²ªÛ ô¡Ô± õ®±Û½±ß½¥ ©ÚÌ®ìÙ§Ü§Ô¡ÜÁª®²Ý ö³Ü®ìÒ¡ÜÁ ù¢Ü¢½² ó©Óª§ ®Ó´ëªÛ ù²Ý² óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ¡Ô±ßìÙ, '©ÓìßÛ¥Õ" ù²ÝÑ ¼§ß¥¢Ü¢Ó. ó§ß®Ç '¨¹Ö®Ó´Ý½ë' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '¹Ö½®ëªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'ó¨¨Ûëß¸Ö' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'ó¨¨Ûëß' ù²ÝÑªÛ, 'ó¡¡ÔÜ½²Ý' ù²ÝÑï¤Ý ¼£ß-ÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë üÌ®Ì¡Ü¼¡ßìÓ®ìÙ õ©Ú©¥Õ£Û ¼£ßÜÍª®ìÙ¡°Ü üÌ ½®¾°ëÓÜ ô³ÜìÓ§ ®Ó´ë§Ü§ÔÍ¦Þ¥ß² ô§ìß§Ô£ë§Ü§ßÜ '¡ÔªÛ¡ßìÙëªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '¨½ªÇ¡Ü¡ªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥ÕëÓÌ¡ÜÁªÛ éªÓ, ¨×°ß§Ô ©ÓìßÛ¥Õªß¾ì¡ßÛ¥ÕÍªÛ, *¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§ìÓÍªÛ* - ó§ß®Ç §ÜìÓ©ß§Ü ®Óé§ÔëÓ½ ®Ó½³´¡¨Û§ªÓ²Ý±Ó¡Ü½¡ 'µ§ß ©³Üë¨Û§Ô' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '¨Ô®ßµ ³ëÛëß' ìÙ²ÝÑªÛ, '§ßµßëÛµ¡ß®ß¸²ªÛ' ù²ÝÑªÛ, '§Ü®§×ë É¡Ü½§ß¡Ü¹Ó§ ½³´é¹Ó²ß' ù²ÝÑªÛ ¼£ßÜÍ¡Ô±©¥Õ½ë ó¨Û§ìÙ©ß¸Þëß§Ô µ¡ ¡ßìÙë¢Ü¡°ÓÍªÛ, ó½³´ ½³´ ®ÜÌ§Ü§Ô¡¾°©Ú ©¦ÞÆªÛ. ó¨¨Û§ ¡Ì¥ ®Ó´Ý®¡Ü½³²ß§Ô¡°ß² ¨Ô§ÜëãìÓ¡¾°Ë¢Ü¡Ü ¡ßÛ¥ÕÜ, ¡¾ì¡¦Þ½¥ßìß² ¨Ô§ÜëÊ¡Ü§ìÓÍ¢Ü ¡ßÛ¥ÕÜ, *ó§Üë¨Û§ß©Óª§ ®Ó´ëªß¡¡Ü¡¥®²Ý* - ó§ß®Ç ½ß¡§Ü§ÔÜ Ê§Ü ¡¦Þ¡ß©Ú ¼©¦ÞÆªÛ, ó®Ð¡ÜÁ©Ú ©Ó±¨Û§ ©Ó°Ü°ßõ¡ÐªÓÌ¡Ü¡, õì¦Þ¥ß¢Ü¡Ü ¡-Üëß¦ªÛ ©¦Þ¦Ó² ¼©¦Þ ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ, ó®Ð¡ÜÁ©Ú ©Ó±¨Û§ ©Ó°Ü¾°¡Ü ©¡Ü¡ÓÍªÛ ù¹ªß²Ò¡ÜÁ©Ú ©Ú½ìªªÛ ó§Ô¡ªß¡ õÌ¡ÜÁªß½©ß½, õ¨Û§ óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡§Ü§ÔÍªÛ ©Úì§Ô©ß§Ô§Ü§ÔÌ¡Ü¡Ô± ¤ß² óÒ´Ý¥ß²¢Ü¡¾° ÷¾¥ë®²ß²Ý ½£§²²Ý ©¡Ü¡Ü ©Ú½ìªªÛ ó§Ô£½ë² õÌ¡ÜÁªÛ. ô¾¡ëßÜ õ£Û½£§²²Ý ªÓ¡ÎªÛ ó©Óª§ ®Ó´ëªßªÛ©¥Õ £ªìÙ§Ü§²ªÛ. "ó²Ý±Ö²Ý± ¡²ÝÑ¡ÜÁ §ßëÓì¢Ü¡Ô, Ê²Ý²Ö²Ý± ¡²Ý¾±ËªÛ, ÉÜÓ¥ ®¨Û§®ìÙ¡¾°ËªÛ ¼¡ßªÛ©ÓÍªÛ, Á°ªÛ©ÓÍªÛ ú±ÛÁªß½©ß½, ¼©ìÓë©ÓìßÛ¥Õëß¾ìËªÛ, µîÓ¡¾°ËªÛ ®Ó¥ÛÅ µÞ½¨¸Ó§ÜÇ¡Ü¼¡ß¦ÞÅ ½©ßÌªÛ" ù²Ý±Ó½± õ®Ü®ìÙ§Ü§Ü¾§ §§Ü®§ÜìëÜ§ÔÍªÛ õ®ìÙ§ß½ª óÌ°Ó£Û ¼£ëÛ§Ì°Ó²ßìÙ.

©Ó°Ü¾°½ß¡¤Ý¹ÖëìÙ §ÔÌ®¥Õ¡½° ³ì¦ªÛ.
óìÙ§Ü§©¤Ý£¡ªÛ Ê±Û±Ó±ÛÑ.